GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

# CENTRAL ARCHÆOLOGICAL LIBRARY

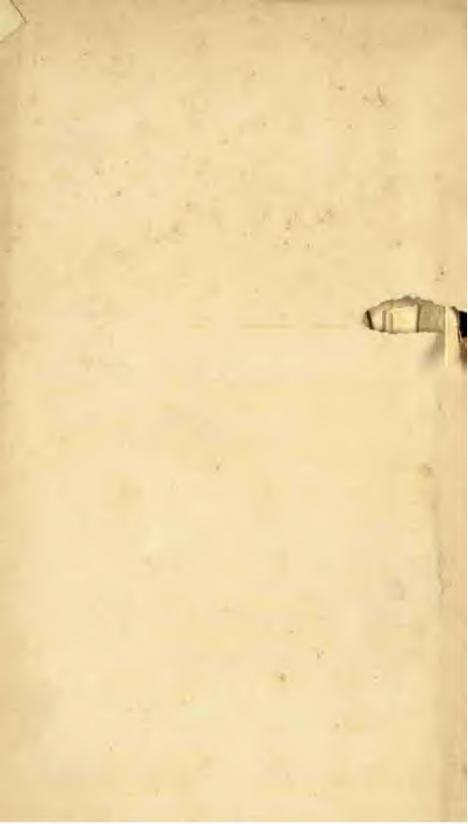
CALL No. B Pa 2/ Win/old

D.G.A. 79



the ne.





SD NOROTE

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORGATE.

#### BOOKS IN PALL

#### BUDDHIST SCRIPTURES IN PALL.

In 5 vols. 8vo., 21s. each Volume.

THE VINAYA PITAKAM, one of the principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pali Language, Edited by Dr. H. Oldenberg. Vol. I. The Mahâvagga, with an Introduction. Vol. II. The Cullavagga, Vol. III. The Suttavibhañga, I. (Pârâjika, Sanghādisesa, Anyata, Nissaggiya). Vol. IV. The Suttavibhañga II. (end of Mahâvibhañga, Bhikkhunîvibhañga). Published with the assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin, and of the Secretary for India in Council. Vol. V. in the press.

#### 8vo. cloth, 21s.

THE DIPAVAMSA, an Ancient Buddhist Historical Record in the Pali Language. Edited, with an English Translation, by Dr. H. OLDENBERG.

THE DIPARAMA is the most ancient Historical Work of the Ceyloneso; it contains an account of the Ecclesiastical History of the Buddhist Church, of the conversion of the Ceylonese to the Buddhist Faith, and of the Ancient History of Ceylon.

The study of Pali is in India raised to the level of that of Sanakrit, and is made the subject of examination in the University of Calcutta. In the absence of Text-Books, the "Dipavames" is specially adapted for the purpose, on account of the accompanying translation.

#### Svo., 21s.

THE MILINDA PANHO. Being Dialogues between King Milinda and the Buddhist Sage Nagasona. The Pali Text edited by V. TRENCKNES, of Copenhagen.

"A very interesting dialogue between Milinda and Nagasana."-

Max Maller in Chips I.

"Next in order of interest should undoubtedly be named the 'Milinda Panha; or, Questions of Menander.' Whatever be the arigin of this remarkable work, there can be no doubt of its great antiquity, for it exhibits a familiarity with Greek names and places, and records a religious discussion between the Buddhist divino Nagssena and a 'Yona' king Milinda, who can be identified with certainty with the Bactrian king Menander."—Childers in Pali Dictionary.

#### Also 8vo., 4s.

PALI MISCELLANY, by V. TRENCKNER. Part I. The Introductory Part of the Milinda Pañho, an English Translation and Notes.

#### In the Press.

BUDDHA: his Life, his Doctrine, and his Community.
By Professor H. OLDENBERG, of Berlin, Editor of the
Vinaya Pitakam, the Dipavamsa, etc. Translated from
the German by W. Horr, Esq., B.C.S.

Just published, 8vo. cloth, price 10s. 6d.

RHYS DAVIDS' BUDDHISM. Lectures on the Origin and Growth of Religion, as illustrated by some points in the History of Indian Buddhism. By T. W. Rhys Davids, Esq. Being the Hibbert Lectures, 1881.

#### Second Edition, Svo. cloth, 21s.

A MANUAL OF BUDDHISM in its Modern Development; translated from Singhalese MSS. By R. Spence Hardy, Hon. M.R.A.S., Author of "Eastern Monachism," "Dewa-Dharma-Darpanaya," etc.

This volume having been out of print for some time, the demand for it, however, still being so great that copies have been sold in public sales for several pounds, the publishers have been induced to reprint a small edition of the work. They have taken the opportunity of correcting a few errors, and adding a much more complete Index, which has been kindly compiled by Dr. Frankfurter, of Berlin, who is pursaing Pali studies in London. In every other respect, the present is an exact reproduction of the first edition.

#### By the same Author, Svo. cloth, 12s.

EASTERN MONACHISM; an Account of the Origin, Laws, Discipline, Sacred Writings, Mysterious Rites, Religious Ceremonies, and Present Circumstances of the Order of Mendicants founded by Gotama Buddha (compiled from Singhalese MSS, and other original Sources of Information). With Comparative Usages and Institutions of the Western Ascetics, and a Review of the Monastic System.

# VINAYA PITAKAM.





# VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF

THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN THE PALI LANGUAGE.

9271

New Delb

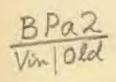
EDITED NY

HERMANN OLDENBERG

VOL. IV.

THE SUTTAVIBHANGA, SECOND PART. (END OF THE MAHAVIBHANGA; BHIKKHUNIVIBHANGA.)

PERLINER WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN. AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.





WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,

14. HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON; AND 20, SOUTH PREDERICK STREET, PONBURGH.



# CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAN LIBRARY, NEW DELHI. Acc. No. 9271 Date. 3 8-57 Call No. 18962

HERTFORD:

#### CONTENTS.

THE SUTTAVIBILANGA, SECOND PART.

The Parindeaniya Rules. pp. 1-174.

The Parindeaniya Rules. pp. 175-184.

The Sekhita Rules. pp. 185-206.

The Admikarayasamatha Rules. p. 207.

#### BHIERHUNIVIBHANGA.

The Paradika Rules. pp. 211-222.

The Samonadisesa Rules. pp. 223-242.

The Nissaggiya Paciffiya Rules. pp. 243-257.

The Paciffiya Rules. pp. 258-345.

The Paciffixa Rules. pp. 346-348.

The Sekhiya Rules. pp. 349-350.

The Admicaranasamatha Rules. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.



# VINAYAPIŢAKAM.

# SUTTAVIBHAÑGA (PÂCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammasambuddhassa.

Ime kho panayasmanto dvenavati pacittiya dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

#### PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana. samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vadakkhitto hoti. titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā patijānāti patijānitvā avajānāti annen' annam paticarati sampajānamusā bhāsati samketam katvå visamvådeti. titthivä ujibayanti khivanti vipacenti: katham hi nama Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā patijānissati patijānitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paticarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati sumketam katvå visamvådessatiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam titthiyanam njihayantanam khiyantanam vipacentanam. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitva Hatthakam Sakyaputtam etad avocum: saccam kira tvam avuso Hatthaka titthiyebi saddhim sallapento avajánitvá patijánási . . . visamvádesiti. ete kho ayuso titthiya nama yena kenaci jetabba n' eva tesam jayo dåtabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appiccha te ujibayanti khîvanti vipacenti : katham bi nama Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajanitya patijanissati patija-

VDD, IV.

nitvā avajānissati nūūen' aūūam paţicarissati sampajānamusā bhāsissati samketam katvā visamvādessatīti. atha kho to bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe bhikkhūsamgham sannipātāpetvā Hatthakam Sakyaputtam paṭipuechi: saceam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānāsi . . . bhāsasi samketam katvā visamvādesīti. saceam bhagavā, vigurahi baddho bhagavā: katham hī nāma tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paṭijānissasi . . . bhāsissasi samketam katvā visamvādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannāmam vā pasūdāya — pa — ovañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sampajanamusavade pacittiyan ti. |11

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacībhedo vācasikā viñnatti anariyavohārā; adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam mo 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviñnātam vinnātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viñnātam avinnātam me 'ti.

adittham nama na cakkhuna dittham. asutam nama na sotema sutam, amutam nama na ghanena ghayitam na jivhaya sayitam na kayena phuttham, aviñnatam nama na manasa viñnatam, dittham nama cakkhuna dittham, sutam nama sotem sutam, mutam nama ghanena ghayitam jivhaya sayitam kayena phuttham, viñnatam nama manasa viñnatam. || 1 ||

tih' ākārehi adiṭṭham diṭṭham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa; pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musā bhaṇāmiti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti.

catūh' akārehi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaņantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaņissan ti, bhaņantassa hoti musā bhaņāmiti, bhaņitassa hoti musā mayā bhaņitau ti, vinidhāya ditthim.

pańcah' akarehi adittham . . . musa maya bhanitan ti, vinidhaya ditthim, vinidhaya khantim.

chah' âkârchi adittham . . . bhanitan ti, vinidhaya ditthim, vinidhaya khantim, vinidhaya rucim.

sattah' akarehi adittham . . . bhanitan ti, vinidhaya ditthim, vinidhaya khantim, vinidhaya rucim, vinidhaya bhavam.

tih' ākārchi asutam sutam mo'ti — pa — amutam mutam me 'ti — pa — aviññātam viññātam me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaņantassa āpatti pācittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musā bhaņāmīti, bhaņantassa hoti musā bhaņāmīti, bhaņitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, catūh' ākārchi — la — pañcah' ākārchi — la — chah' ākārchi — la — sattah' ākārchi . . . vinidhāya bhāvam. ||2||

tih akarchi adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca 'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. tîh akarchi adittham
ditthan ca me mutan ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me
viñnatan ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me satan ca mutan
ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca viñnatan ca 'ti
. . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca viñnatan ca 'ti
. . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca mutan ca viñnatan ca
'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa.

tîhi âkârehi amutam mutañ ca me viññâtañ câ 'ti . . . . . amutam mutañ ca me viññâtañ ca ditthañ ca sutañ câ 'ti sampajânamusâ bhanantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tîhi âkârchi aviññâtam viññâtañ ca me ditthañ câ 'ti . . . . aviññâtam viññâtañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutañ câ 'ti sampajânamusâ bhanantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. [3]

tihi akarchi dittham adittham me'ti — la — sutam asatam me'ti — la — mutam amutam me'ti — la — viññatam aviññatam me'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. [4]

tihi Akârehi diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mo 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ mutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ viññātaṃ mo 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇautassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tîhi âkârchi dittham sutañ ca me mutañ ca 'ti . . . dittham sutañ ca me viññâtañ câ 'ti . . . dittham sutañ ca me mutañ ca viññatañ ca 'ti . . . . . . viññatam ditthañ ca me satañ ca mutañ ca 'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacitti-

vassa. |5|

tihi akarchi ditthe vematiko dittham n'okappeti dittham na ssarati dittham sammuttho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n' okappeti satam na ssarati sutam sammuttho hoti. vematiko . . . , viññâte vematiko . . . viññâtam sammuttho hoti viñnatañ ca me ditthañ ca 'ti, viñnatam sammuttho hoti viññatañ ea me sutañ ca 'ti, viññatam sammuttho hoti viñnatañ ca me mutañ ca 'ti, viñnatam sammuttho hoti vidialtad ca me ditthad ca sutañ câ 'ti, vidialtam sammuttho hoti viñnatañ ea me ditthañ ea mutañ ea 'ti, viñnatam sammuttho hoti viñalitañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutañ ca 'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti paoittiyassa. catuh' ůkárchí, paňcah' ákárchi, chah' ákárchi, sattah' ákárchí viňňátam sammuttho hoti viññatañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutañ că 'ti sampajanamusă bhanantassa apatti păcittiyassa ; pubbev' assa hoti musa bhanissan ti, bhanantassa hoti musa bhanamiti, bhanitassa hoti musa maya bhanitan ti, vinidhaya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya bhavam. |6|

anāpatti davā bhaņati, ravā bhaņati ; davā bhaņati nāma sahasā bhaṇati, ravā bhaṇati nāma añāam bhaṇati ; ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 7 || 2 ||

pathamam.

#### PACITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena baddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhandentā pesale bhikkhū omasanti jātiyāpi nāmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi ābādhena pi lingena pi kilesena pi āpattiyāpi hīnena pi akkosena khumsenti vambhenti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā te ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhandentā pesale bhi-

kkhu omasissanti jätiväpi . . . khumsessanti vambhessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham aroccsum - la -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhaseleuta pesale bhikkhû omasatha jativapi . . . khumsetha vambhetha'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavil: kathara hi nama tumbe moghapurisa pesalehi bhikkhůbí saddhim bhaudentů pesale blikkhů omasissatha játiyapi . . . khumsessatha vambhessatha. n' ctam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - vigarahitva dhapmim katham katvà bhikkhû amantesi: || | | |

bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilayam añiistarassa brāhmanassa Nandivisālo nāma balibaddo ahosi, atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo tam brahmanam etad avoca; gaccha tvam bráhmana setthiná saddhím sahassena abbhutam karohi mayham balibaddo sakamsatam atibaddham pavattessatiti, atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano setthina saddhim sahassena abbhutam akasi mayhum balibaddo sakatasatam utihaddhan pavattessatiti. atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano sakatasatam atibandhitva Nandivisalam balibaddam yunjitva etad avoca: gaecha kûta vahassu kûtâ 'ti, atha kho bhikkliave Nandivisalo balibaddo tatth' eva atthasi. atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano sahassena parajito pajjhavi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo tam brahmanam etad avoca: kissa tvam bráhmana pajjháyasíti. tathá hí panáham bho tayā sahassena parājito 'ti. kissa pana mam tvam brāhmaņa akūtam kūtavādena pāpesi. gaceha tvam brāhmaņa setthinā saddhim dvihi sahassahi abbhutam karohi mayhan balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavattessatiti, må ca mam akutam kůtavádena pápesíti, atha kho blikkhave so brůhmano setthina saddhim dvihi sahaasehi abbhutam akasi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham payattessatiti. atha kho bhikkhaye so brahmano sakatasatam atibandhitya Nandivisalam balibaddam yunjitvā etad avoca; gaceha bhadra vahassu bhadra 'ti, atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavattesi.

manápum ava bháseyya námanápam kudácanam. manāpain bhāsamānussa garum bhāram udabbahi dhanad ca nam alabbhesi, tena e' attamano aliù 'ti

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim anga pana etarahi manapa bhavissati khumsana vambhana. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya — pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

omasavade pacittiyan ti. |2|1|

omasavádo náma, dasahi ákárehi omasati: játiyápi námena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi abadhena pi lingena pi kilesena pi apattiyapi akkosena pi.

játi náma, dve játivo, hiná ca játi nkkatthá ca játi. hiná nāma jāti caņdālajāti veņajāti nesādajāti rathakārajāti pukkusajāti, esā hinā nāma jāti. ukkattbā nāma jāti khattiyajāti

bråhmanajäti, esä ukkatthä näma jäti.

nâmam nâma, dve nâmâni, hînañ ca nâmam ukkatthañ ca namam. binam nama namam Avakannakam Javakannakam Dhanithakam Savithakam Kulavaddhakam tesu tesu va pana janapadesu oññâtam avaññâtam hilitam paribhûtam acittikatam, etam hinam nàma nàmam, ukkattham nâma namam buddhapatisamyuttam dhammapatisamyuttam samghapatisamyuttam tesu tesu và pana janapadesu anonnatam anavaññátam ahilitam aparibhátam cittikatam, etam ukkattham nama namam.

gottam nāma, dve gottāni, binañ ca gottam ukkatthañ ca gottam. hînam nama gottam Kosiyagottam Bharadvaja gotta m tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu ofinåtam avañnatam hilitum paribhûtam acittikatam, etam hînam nâma gottam. ukkattham nama gottam Gotamagottam Moggallanagottam Kaccayanagottam Vasitthagottam tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu anoññåtam . . . cittikatam, etam ukkattham nama gottam.

kammam nåma, dve kammåni, hinañ ca kammam ukkatthañ ca kammam. hinam nâma kammam kotthakakammam pupphachaddakakamman tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu eññātam . . . acittikatam, etam hinam nama kammam. ukkattham nāma kammam kasi vāņijiā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anoūnatam . . . cittikatam, etam ukkartham nàma kammam.

sippam nāma, dve sippāni, hinan ca sippam ukkatthan

ca sippam. binam nama sippam nalakarasippam kumbhakārasippam pesakārasippam cammakārasippam nahāpitasippam tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu ondåtam . . . neittikatam, etam hinam nama sippam. ukkattham nama sippam muddå gananå lekhå tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu anoññåtam

. . . cittikatam, etam ukkattham nama sippam.

sabbe pi ábádhá hiná, api ca madhumeho ábádho ukkattho. lingam nama, dve lingani, hînan ca lingam ukkatthan ca lingam. hinam nama lingam atidigham atirassam atikanham nceodátam, etam binam nâma lingam, ukkuttham nâma lingam natidigham natirassam natikanham n' accodatum, etam ukkattham nama lingam.

sabbe pi kilesa hina.

sabbāpi apattiyo hinā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkatthā. akkoso nama, dve akkosa, hino ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso. hino nama akkoso ottho 'si, menda 'si, gono 'si, gadrabhe 'si, tiracchanagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham sugati, duggati yeva tuyham pâtikankhâ 'ti, yakarena vâ, bhakarena va, katakotacikaya va, eso hino nama akkoso, nkkattho nama akkoso pandito 'si, byatto 'si, medhava 'si, bahussato 'si, dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati, sugati yeva tuyham pätikankha 'ti, eso ukkattho nama akkoso, III

upasampanno upasampannam khumsetakamo vambhetukamo mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti candalam veņam nesādam rathakārum pukkusam, caņdālo 'si veņo 'si nesado 'si rathakaro 'si pukkuso 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vácáva pácittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattakamo hinena ukkuttham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, candalo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhaṇati, apatti vàcaya vacaya

pácittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena hinam vadeti candálam . . . pukkusam, khattiyo 'si brāhmaņo 'siti bhaṇati, apatti vācāya rācāya pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam,

khattiyo 'si brāhmaņo 'siti bhaņati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittivassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinum vadeti Avakannakam Javakannakam Dhanitthakam Savitthakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakannako'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena ukkattham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Samgharakkhitam, Avakannako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacitti-yassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti Kosiyam Bharadvajam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti Gotamam Moggallanam Kaccayanam Vasitthum . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti kotthakam pupphachaddakam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti kassakam vanjiam gorakkham . . . ukkattham hinam . . . ukkattham ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa,

upasampauno upasampannam . . . mankam kattukamo hinena hinem vadeti nalakaram kumbhakaram pesakaram cammakaram nahapitam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti muddikam ganakam lekhakam . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maākum kattukāmo hinena hinam vadeti kutthikam gandikam kilāsikam sosikam apamārikam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti mudhumehikam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . muükum kattakamo hinena hinam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikanlam accodatum . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti nätidigham nätirassam natikanham naccodatam . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . påcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukhmo hînena hînam vadeti râgupariyutthitam dosapariyutthitam mohapariyutthitam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti vitaragam vitadosam vitamoham . . ; ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kaitukamo hinena hinam vadeti parijikam ajjhapannam samghadisesam ajjhapannam thullaceavam ajjhapannam pacittivam ajjhapannam patidesaniyam ajjhapannam dukkatam ajjhapannam dubbhāsitam ajjkāpannam . . . hinena ukkattham vadoti sotapannam . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukka-

ttham . . . pacittivassa.

upesampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukama hinena hinam vadeti otthum mendam gonam gadrablam tiracchanagatam nerayikam, ottho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham sugati, duggati yeva tayham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhanati, apatti väcaya väcaya päcittiyassa, upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena ukkattham vadeti punditam byattam medhavim bahussutam dhammakathikam, ottho 'si . . . duggati yova tuyham påtikankhå 'ti bhanati, apatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena hinam vadeti ettham . . . nerayikam, pandito 'si byatto 'si medhavi 'si bahussato 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati, sugati yeva tayham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhanati, apatti vácâya vacaya pacittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena akkattham vadoti panditam . . . patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa, ||2||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce candâlâ venă nesădâ rathakărâ pukkusā 'ti bhanati, apatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa, upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo eyam vadeti; santi idh' ekacce khattiya brahmana 'ti bhanati, Apatti vácáva vácáva dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo

10

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakannaka Javakannaka Dhanitthaka Savitthaka Kulavaddhaka . . . Buddharakkhita Dhammarakkhità Samgharakkhità . . . Kosiyà Bharadvajà . . . Gotama Moggallana Kuccana Vasittha . . . kotthaka pupphachaddakā . . . kassakā vāņijā gorakkhā . . . naļakārā kumbhakara pesakara cammakara nahapita . . . muddika ganaká lekhaká . . . kutthiká gandiká kilásiká sosiká apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidighā atirassā" atikanha accodata . . . natidigha natirassa natikanha n' accodata . . . ragapariyatthita dosapariyatthita mohapariyutthita . . . vitaraga vitadosa vitamoha . . . parajikam sijhāpaunā — pa — dubbhāsitam ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā . . . otthå mendå gonå gadrabhå tiracchånagatå neravika n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam patikankha . . . panditá byattá medháví bahussutá dhammakathiká n' atthi tesam daggati sugati yeva tesam patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vácáya vácáya dukkatassa. ||3||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ovam vadeti: ye nuna candala vena nesada rathakara pukkusa 'ti bhanati — pa — ye nuna pandita byatta medhavi bahussuta dhammakathika 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo evam vadeti: na mayam caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — la — na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikankhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . maňkum kattukůmo hinena hinam vadeti, hinena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hinam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam byattam medhávim bahussatam dhammakathikam, paudito 'si byatto 'si medhávi 'si bahussato 'si dhammakathiko 'si n' atthi tuyham duggati sugati yeva tuyham patikankhá 'ti bhanati, apatti vácáya vácáya dukkatassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti : santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . . . . na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhāvi bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth'

amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâţikankhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukamo na vambhetukamo na mankum kattukamo davakamyata hinena hinam vadeti candalam venam nesadam rathakaram pukkusam, candalo 'si . . pukkuso 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dubbhasitassa. upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukamo . . davakamyata hinena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, candalo 'si . . pukkuso 'siti bhanati . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, khattiyo 'si brahmano 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya dubbhasitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetakâmo . . . davakamyatâ hînena hînam vadeti — la — hînena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hinam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham pâtikankhâ 'ti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evam vadeti; santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā . . . . . na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhamma-kathīkā n' atth' amhākam duggatī sugatī yeva amhākam pāṭīkankhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpattī vācāya vācāya dubbhāsītassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukamo . . . davakamyata hinena hinam vadeti — pa — hinena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hinam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dubbhasitassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukamo ... davakamyata evam vadeti : santi idh' ekacce candala ... ... na mayam pandita byatta medhavi bahussata dhamma-kathika n' atth' ambakam duggati sugati yeva ambakam patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dubbhasitasaa. || 8 ||

anapatti atthapurekkharassa, dhammapurekkharassa, anusasanipurekkharassa, ummattakassa, adikammikussa 'ti. ||9||2||

### PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena baddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajátánam kalahajátánam vivádápannánam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvå amussa akkhåyanti imassa bhedåya, amussa sutva imassa akkhayanti amussa bhedaya, tena unuppannâni c' eva bhandanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhandanâni bhiyyobhavaya vepullaya samvattanti, ye te bhikkhû appicchá te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vîpăcenti : katham hi namu chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajatanam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . sanvattantiti. atha kho te blikkhû bhagavato etam attham drocesum - la -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye bhikkhûnam bhandanajātānam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhavatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam bhandanajātānam . . . upasambarissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasadava pasannanam và bhiyyobhāvāya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyātha:

bhikkhupesuññe pheittiyan ti. [1]

pesuññam nâma, dvih' akarehi pesuññam hoti : piyakamyassa va bhedadhippayussa va.

dasah' åkårchi pesuññam upasambarati; jâtito pi nămato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi liñgato pi

kileanto pi apattito pi akkosato pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jūti nkkatthā ca jūti. hīnā nāma jūti capdālajāti veņajāti nesādajāti rathakāmjūti pakkusajāti, esā hīnā nāma jūti. ukkatthā nāma jūti khattiyajātī brāhmanajāti, esā ukkatthā nāma jūti — pa — ukkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkattha ca akkoso, hīno nāma akkoso ottho 'si ... kātakotacikāya vā, eso hīno

nama akkoso, ukkattho nama akkoso pandito 'si . . . sugati yevu tuyham patikankha 'ti, eso ukkattho nama akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutva upasampannassa pesunnam upasamhurati, itthamamo tam candalo veno nesado rathakaro pukkuso 'ti bhanatiti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa, upasampanno upasampannassa sutva upasampannassa pesunam pannassa pesunam upasamharati, itthannamo tam khattiyo brahmano 'ti bhanatti bhanati itthannamo tam Avalamnako Javakannako Dhanithako Savithako Kulavaddhako 'ti bhanatti bhanati itthannamo tam ottho mendo gono gadrabho tiracchanagato nerayiko a' atthi tassa augati duggati yeva tassa patikankha 'ti bhanatti bhanati itthannamo tam pandito byatto medhavi bahussuto dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa patikankha 'ti bhanathi bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuñam upasamharati: itthannamo santi idh' ekacce candala vena nesada rathakara pukkusa 'ti bhanati, na so uñamp bhanati, tan nevu bhanatiti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasamharati: itthannamo santi idh' ekacce khattiya brahmana 'ti bhanati, na so añam bhanati, tan neva bhanatiti bhanati juthannamo santi idh' ekacce pandita byatta medhavi bahessuta dhammakathika n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yova tesam patikankha 'ti bhanati, na so añam bhanati, tan neva bhanatiti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasamharati: itthannâmo ye nûna candâlâ venâ nesâdâ rathakârâ pukkusâ 'ti bhanati, ti, na so aññam bhanati, tañ ñeva bhanatiti bhanati . . . itthannamo ye nûna panditâ byattâ medhâvî bahassutâ dhammakathikâ 'ti bhanati, na so aññam bhanati, tañ ñeva bhanatiti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaţassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasamharati : itthannamo na mayam candala . . itthannamo na mayam pandita byatta medhavi bahussuta dhammakathika n' atth' amhakam duggati augati yeva ambakam patikankha 'ti bhanati, na so aññam bhanati, tañ neva bhanatiti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkanassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti väcâya väcâya pācittiyassa. upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti dukkatassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvå upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvå anupasampannassa pesuññam upasampannassa sutvå anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti dukkatassa. ||3||

anapatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedadhippayassa, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||4||2||

tatiyam.

#### PACITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammam vācenti, upāsakā bhikkhūsu agāravā appatissā asabhāgavattikā viharanti. ye te bhikkhū appicebā te ujjhāyantī khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammam vācessanti, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum—la—. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave upāsake padaso dhammam vācetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā upāsake padaso dhammam vācessatha, upāsakā . . . . viharantīti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannāmam vā pasādāya pasannāmam vā bhiyyobhāvāya—pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannam padaso dhammam vaceyya, pacittiyan ti ||1||

yo panà 'ti yo yadiso — pa —. bhikkhû 'ti — pa — ayam imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvá avaseso anupasampanno nāma,

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyanjanam, padam nama ekato patthapetva ekato osapenti, anupadam nama patekkam patthapetva ekato osapenti, anvakkharam nama rupam aniecan ti vuccamano run ti opateti, anubyanjanam nama rupam aniecan ti vuccamano vedana anieca 'ti saddam nicehareti, yan ca padam yan ca anupadam yan ca anvakkharam yan ca anubyanjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nama.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupusañhito dhammupasañhito.

våceyya 'ti, padena väceti, pade pade åpatti päcittiyassa; akkharāya vāceti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti ekuto uddisapento, ekuto sajjhayam karonto, yebhuyyena pagunam gandham bhanantam opateti, osarentam opateti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

catuttham.

#### PACITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Âļaviyam viharati Aggālave eetiye, tena kho pana samayena upāsakā ārāmam āgaechanti dhammasavanāya, dhamme bhāsite therā bhikkhû yathāvihāram gaechanti, navakā bhikkhû tatth' eva upaṭṭhānasālāyam upāsakehi saddhim muṭṭhassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacehamānā seyyam kappenti, upāsakā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhaddantā muṭṭhassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacehamānā seyyam kappessautīti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam upāsakānam ujjhāyantānam khiyantānam vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhū appiechā te ujjhāyanti khī-

yanti vipacenti; katham hi nama bhikkhu anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhu bhagavatu etam attham arocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhu anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappentiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama te bhikkhave moghapurisa anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasamanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahaseyyam

kappeyya, pâcittîyan ti.

ovan e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañ-nattam hoti, | 1 ||

atha kho bhagaya Alaviyam yathabhirantam viharitya yena Kosambî tena carikam pukkami, anupubbena carikam caramano yona Kosambi tad uvusari, tutra sudam bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Badarikārāme. bhikkhū ayasmantam Rahulum etad avocum: bhagavata avoso Råhula sikkhåpadam pañāattam: na unupasampamena sahasevvá kappetabbá 'ti. seyyam ávuso Ráhala jánáhíti. atha kho ayasma Rahulo seyyam alabhamano vaccakutiya sevvam kappesi, atha kho bhagaya rattiya paceusasamayam paccutthaya yena yaccakuti ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitya ukkāsi, āyasmāpi Rāholo ukkāsi, ko etthā 'ti. aham bhagayà Râhulo 'ti. kissa tvam Rahula idha nisinno 'siti, atha kho ayazma Rahulo bhagavato etam attham arocesi. athakho bhagaya etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvá bhíkkhû Amantesi; anujánámi bhikkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattani sahaseyyam kappetum. eyañ ca pana bhikkhayo imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti. anupasampanno nama bhikkham thapetva avaseso anupasampanno nama.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattam.

sahâ 'ti saddhim ekato, seyyâ nâma sabbacchannâ sabbaparicchannâ yebhuyyena echannâ yebhuyyena paricchannâ.

seyyam kappeyya 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, apatti pacitti-yassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanne nipajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. utthahitva panappunam nipajjanti, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa, anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa, anupasampanne upasampannasaññi utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa, upaddha-echanne upaddha-pariechanne, âpatti dukkaṭassa, upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa, upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa, upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitva tatiyaya rattiya puraruna nikkhamitva puna vasati, sabbaechanue sabbaapariechanne, sabba-pariechanne sabbancchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena apariechanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisadati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisadati, ubho va nisadanti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

#### PACITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim gacchanto sāyam añāataram gāmam upagacchi, tena kho pana samayena tasmim gāme añāatarissā itthiyā āvasathāgāram pañāattam hoti, atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena sā itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avoca: sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha bhante 'ti. aññe pi addhikā yena sā itthi ten' upasamkamiņsu, upasamkamitvā tam itthim etad avocum: sace te ayye agaru vaseyyāma ekarattam itthim etad avocum: sace te ayye agaru vaseyyāma ekarattam

âvasathûgâre 'ti. eso kho nyyo samano pathamam upagato, sace so unujanátí, vasevváthá 'ti, atha kho te addhiká venāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā âyasmantun Anuruddham etad avocum: sace te bhante agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattam āvasathāgāre 'ti. vaseyyātha avuso 'ti. atha kho sa itthi avasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena patibaddhacittà ahosi, atha kho sa itthi yenayasma Anuruddho ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitya ayasmantam Anuruddhum etad avoca: ayyo bhante imehi manussehi akingo na phasa viharissati, sadh' aham bhante ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññapeyyan ti. adhivasesi kho ayasma Anuruddho tunhibhavena. atha kho sa itthi ayasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram pañiñapetvå alamkatapatiyattå gandhagandhini yenayasmå Anuruddho ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitya ayasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante abhirapo dassaniyo påsådiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpå dassanivå påsådikå, sådh' åham bhante ayyassa pajäpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vatte ayasma Anuraddho tunhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho - pa tatiyam pi kho sa itthi ayasmantam Amuruddham etad avoca: ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassaniyo pasadiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassaniyâ pâsâdikâ. sâdhu bhante ayyo mañ e' eva paticchatu sabbañ ca săpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho âyasmā Anuruddho tunhi ahosi. atha kho sā itthi sātakam nikkhipitvå åyasmato Anuruddhassa purato cankamati pi titthati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti, atha kho ayasma Anuruddho indriyani okkhipitva tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi álapi. atha kho sá itthi acchariyam vata bho abbliutam vata bho, bahû me manussâ satena pi sahassena pi pahinanti, ayam pana samano maya samam yaciyamano na icehati mañ o' eva paticehitum sabbañ ca sapateyyan ti satakam nivasetva âyasmato Anuroddhassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca; aceayo mam bhante aceagamh yatha balam yatha mulham yatha akusalam yaham evam akāsim, tassā me bhante ayyo accayam accayato patiganhatu âystim samvarâyâ 'ti, taggha tam bhagini acenyo aceagamâ yatha balam yatha mulham yatha akusalam, ya tvam evam akāsi, yato ca kho tvam bhugini accayana accayato disva

yathadhammam patikarosi, tam te mayam patiganhama, vuddhi h' esa bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo aceayam aceayato disvå yathådhammam patikaroti ayatim ca samvaram apojjatiti. ntha kho så itthi tasså rattivå accayena ayasmantam Anuruddham panitena khādanivena bhojanivena sahatthā santappetvå sampavåretvå åynsmantam Anuruddham bhuttåvim onitapattapāņim abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho tam itthim ayasma Anuruddho dhammiya kathaya sandassesi samadapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi, atha kho sa itthi ayasmata Anuruddhena dhammiya kathaya sandassita samadapita samuttejita sampahamsità ayasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante, seyyathapi bhante nikkujjitam vå ukkojievva paticehannam vå vivarevva mulhassa vå maggam acikkhovya andhakare va telapajjotam dharevya cakkhumanto rûpâni dakkhintîti, evam eva avyena Anuruddhena anekapariyayena dhammo pakasito. bhante tam bhagavantam saranam gacchami dhammañ ca bhikkhusamghañ ea, upâsikam mam ayyo dhâretu ajjataege panapetam saranam gatan ti. atha kho ayasma Anuruddho Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhunam etam attham årocesi. ye to bhikkhû appiceha te ujihayanti khîyanti vipacenti; katham hi nâma Ayasma Anuruddho matugamena sahaseyyam kappessatīti, atha kho te bhikkbû bhagayato etam attham årocesum -la -. saccam kira tvam Anuruddha måtugåmena sahaseyyam kappesiti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi baddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam Anuruddha matugamena sahaseyyam kappessasi. n' etam Anuruddha appasannanam vå pasädåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisovyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena sahaseyyam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ye paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mätugāmo nāma manussitthi nu yakkhi na peti na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattari.

sahā 'ti ekato. seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariechannā yebhuyyena cehannā yebhuyyena pariechannā.

seyyam kappeyyâ 'ti atthamgate suriye mâtugâme nipaune bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipaune mâtugâmo nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭhahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti

pacittiyassa, ||1||

måtugåme måtugåmasaññi sahaseyyam kappeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. måtugåme vematiko s. k., åpatti påcittiyassa. måtugåme amåtugåmasaññi s. k., åpatti påcittiyassa. upaḍḍhacchanne upaḍḍhaparicchanne, åpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhiyā vå petiyā vå paṇḍakena vå tiracchānagatitthiyā vā s. k., åpatti dukkaṭassa. amåtugåme måtugāmasaññi, åpatti dukkaṭassa, amåtugāme vematiko, åpatti dukkaṭassa. amåtugāme amåtugāmasaññi, anāpatti. [2]

anapatti sabbacchanne sabbasparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbascchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, matugame nipanne bhikkhu nisidati, bhikkhu nipanne matugamo nisidati, ubho va nisidanti, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

## PACITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi Sāvatthiyam kulūpako hoti bahukāni kulāni upasamkamati, atha kho āyasmā Udāyi pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, tena kho pana samayena gharanî nivesanadvāre nisinnā hoti, gharasunhā āvasathadvāre nisinnā hoti, atha kho āyasmā Udāyi yena gharani ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā gharaniyā upakannake dhammam desesi, atha kho gharasunhāya otad ahosi; kim nu kho so samano sassayā jāro udāhu obhāsatīti, atha kho āyasmā Udāyi gharaniyā upakannake dhammam desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā gharasunhāya upakannake dhammam desetvā yena gharasunhā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā gharasunhāya upakannake dhammam desesi, atha kho gharaniyā etad ahosi; kim nu kho so samano gharasunhāya jāro udāhu

obhásatíti. atha kho áyasmá Udáyi gharasunháya upakannako dhammam desetva pakkami, atha kho gharani gharasunham etad avoca: he je kin te eso samano avoca 'ti. dhammam me ayye desesi, ayyaya pana kim ayoca 'ti. mayham pi dhammam desesîti. tá njjhāyanti khlyanti vipācenti: katham hi nama ayyo Udayi upakannake dhammam desessati, nanu nama vissatthena vivatena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tasam itthinam ujihayantînam khîyantînam vipâcentînam, ye te bhikkhû appiechă te ujihâyanti khiyanti vipăcenti: katham hi năma åvasmå Udåvi måtugåmassa dhammam desessatīti, atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum - la -, saccam kira tvam Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammam desesīti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá. kathañ hi náma tvam moghapurisa matugamassa dhammam desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appusannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamassa dhammam deseyya,

păcittiyan ti.

ovañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam paññatiam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhû passitvā etad avocum: ingh' ayyā dhammam desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammam desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammam desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammam desetha hammam desetha pati mātugāmassa dhammam desetun ti kukkuccāyantā na desesum, upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammam na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhû tāsam upāsikānam ujjhāyantīnam khīyantīnam vipācentīnam, atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhû āmantesi; anujānāmi bhikkhavo mātugāmassa ohappañcavācāhi dhammam desetum, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamassa uttarichappancavacabi

dhammam deseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ o' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadum pañña-ttam hoti. || 2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ anuññâtam mâtugâmassa chappañcavâcâhi dhammam desetun ti to aviññum purisaviggaham upanisîdâpetvâ mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desenti. ye to bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû aviññum purisaviggaham upanisîdâpetvâ mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desessantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato eiam atthum ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumho bhikkhave aviññum . . . desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ aviññum . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu màtugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, pācittiyan ti. ||3||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mätugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhi na peti na tiracchānogatā, viñnū patibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ājānītum.

uttarichappañcavåcabiti atirekachappañcavåcabi.

dhammo nama buddhabhasito savakabhasito isibhasito devatabhasito atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa; akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra viññună purisaviggahenă 'ti thapetvă viññum purisaviggahum. viññû nâma purisaviggaho pațibalo hoti subhâsitadubbhâsitam duțthullăduțthullam ăjânitum. || I ||

mātugāme mātugāmasañnī uttarichappaneavēcāhi dhammam deseti annatra vindanā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasannī . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā pamlakassa. và tiracchanagatamanussaviggahitthivà và uttarichappancavácáhí dh. d. a. v. parisaviggahena, apatti dakkatassa. amátugāme mātugāmasañnī, apatti dukkatassa. amātugāme vemutiko, apatti dukkatassa. amatugamo amatugamasañal,

anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti viññuna purisaviggahena, chappañcavacahi dhammam deseti, ûnakuchappañcavácáhí dhammam deseti, utthahitvà puna nisiditvà deseti, matugamo utthahitvà puna nisidati tasmim deseti, aññassa matugamassa deseti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttho katheti, aññass' atthaya bhanantam måtugamo sunati, ummattakassa, adikamunikassa 'ti. ||3||4||

sattamam.

#### PACITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahavane katagarasalayam, tena kho pana samayena sambahula sandittha sambhatta bhikkhu Vaggumudaya nadiva tire vassam upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkha hoti dvihitika setatthika salakavutta na sukarā unchena paggahena yāpetum. atha kho tesam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi: etarahi kho Vajji dubbhikkhâ dvîhitikâ . . . yapetum. kena nu kho mayam upayena samagga sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vaseyyāma na ca pindakena kilameyyama 'ti. ekacco evam ahamsu: handa mayam avaso gibinam kammantam adhitthema, evan to amhákam dátum mañáissanti, evam mayam samaggá sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca pindakena kilamissama 'ti. ekacco evam ahamsu; alam avuso kim gihimm kammantam adhitthitena, handa mayam âvuso gihînam dûteyyam harâma, evan te amhâkam dâtum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggà sammodamana avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca piņdakena kilamissâmâ 'ti: ekacce evam âhamsu: alam âvuso kim gihînam kammantam adhitthitena, kim gihinam dutoyyam hatena, handa mayam avuso gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhāsissāma asuko bhikkhu pathāmussa

jhanassa labhi, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhanassa labhi, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhanassa labhi, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhannesa labhi, asuko bhikkhu sotapanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadágámi, asuko bhikkhu anágámi, asuko bhikkhu arahá, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chalabhiñño 'ti. evan te amhâkam dâtum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggâ sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca pindakena kilamissama 'ti. eso yeva kho avuso seyyo yo amhåkam gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vanno bhasito 'ti, atha kho te bhikkhû gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhasimsu: asako bhikkhu pathamassa ihanassa labhi - pa - asuko bhikkhu chalabhiñño 'ti, atha kho te manussă labha vata no suladdham vata no yesam no evarûpâ bhikkhû vassam upagatâ, na vata no ito pubbe evarûpâ bhikkhû vassam upagatâ yatha vime bhikkhû sîlavanto kalyanadhammă 'ti, te na tâdisâni bhojanâni attanâ bhuñjanti mâtâpitûnam denti puttudårassa denti dåsakammakaraporisassa denti mittämaccanam denti ñåtisålohitånam denti yådisåni bhikkhûnam denti, na tadisani khadaniyani sayaniyani panani attana pivanti mātāpitūnam denti puttadārassa denti dāsakammakaraporisassa denti mittàmaccanam denti natisalohitanam denti yadisani bhikkhunam denti, utha kho te bhikkhu yannavanto ahesum pinindriya pasannamukhayanna vippasannachavivanna. #1 #

åcinnam kho pan' etam vassam vutthänam bhikkhûnam bhagavantam dassanāya upasamkamitum, atha kho te bhikkhû vassam vutthā temāsaccayena senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Vesālī ten' upasamkamimsu, anupubbena yena Vesālī Mahāvanam kūṭāgārasālā yena bhagavā ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdimsu. tena kho pana samayena disāsa vassam vutthā bhikkhū kisā honti lūkhā dubbannā uppanduppandukajātā dhamanisanthatagattā, Vaggumudātīriyā pana bhikkhū vannavanto honti pīnindriyā pasannamukhavannā vippasannachavivannā. āciņnam kho pan' etam buddhānam bhagavantānam āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhim patisammoditum, atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad

avoca: kacci bhikkhave khamaniyam, kacci yapaniyam, kacci samaggå sammodamånå avivadamånå phåsakam vassam vasittha na ca pindakena kilamitthà 'ti, khaman'yam bhagavā, yāpanīyam bhagavā, samaggā ca mayam bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasimhā na ca pindakena kilamimhå 'ti. janantapi tathagata pucehanti, janantapi na pucchanti, kalam viditva pucchanti, kalam viditvå na puechanti, atthasanhitam tathagata puechanti no anatthasaühitam, anatthasañhite setughato tathagatanam. dvíh ákárchi buddhá bhagavanto bhikkhá patipucchantí dhammam vå desessåma såvakånam vå sikkhåpadam poñítåpessamā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū etad avoca: yathakatham pana tumbe bhikkhave samagga sammodamana avivadamana phasukam vassam vasittha na ca pindakena kilamittha 'ti, atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato ciam attham årocesum. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhåtan ti. bhûtam bhagavâ 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nama tumbe bhikkhave udarassa karana gihinun aññamnññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhásicsatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussa-dhammam aroceyya, bhûtasmim pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvá avaseso anupasampanno nàma.

uttarimanussadhammo näma jhänam vimokkho samädhi samäpatti finnadassanam maggabhavana phalasacchikiriya kilesapahänam vinivaranata cittassa suñfingare abhirati.

jhanan ti pathamam jhanam dutiyam jhanam tatiyam jhanam catuttham jhanam.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appaņihito vimokkho.

samādhiti sunnato samādhi animitto samādhi appaņihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suūnatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaņi-

ñanadassanan ti tisso vijja.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipatthānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañe' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhangā ariyo atthangiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriyâ 'ti sotāpattiphalassa sacchikiriyâ sakadāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriyā anāgāmiphalassa sacchikiriyā ara-

hattaphalassa sacchikirivå.

kilesapahänan ti rägussa pahänam dosassa pahänam mohassa pahänam.

vinîvaranatê cittassê 'ti rêgê cittam vinîvaranatê dosê cittam vinîvaranatê mohê cittam vinîvaranatê.

suññágåre abhiratiti pathamena jhánena suññágåre abhirati dutiyena jhánena suññágåre abhirati tatiyena jhánena suññágáre abhirati catutthena jhánena suññágåre abhirati. || I ||

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpajjin ti bhanantassa åpatti påcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpajjämiti bhanantassa åpatti päcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpanno 'ti . . . pathamassa jhånassa låbhi 'mhlti . . . pathamassa jbånassa vasi 'mhiti . . . pathamam jhånam sacchikatam mayå 'ti bhanantassa åpatti påcittiyassa.

åroceyyà 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhänam, tatiyam jhänam, catuttham jhänam samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānam sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

äroceyyä 'ti anupasampannassa suññatam vimokkham, animittam vimokkham, appanihitam vimokkham, suññatam samādhim, animittam samādhim, appanihitam samādhim samāpajjāmi, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appanihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appanihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. Āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññatam samāpattim, animittam samāpattim, appanihitam samāpattim samāpattim samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appanihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appanihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. Āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajjim... tissannam vijjānam lābhi 'mhi... āpatti pācittiyassa—la—. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipatthane, cattaro sammappadhane, cattaro iddhipado samāpajjim . . . catunnam iddhipādanam labhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anopasampannassa pañe' indrivâni, pañca balâni samāpajjim . . . paācannam balānam lâbhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balâni sacchikata maya 'ti bhanantassa apatti päcittiyassa, aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhange samapajjim . . . sattannam bojjhanganam labhi 'mhi . . . apatti pacittiyassa: aroccyya 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam atthongikam maggam samapajjim . . . ariyassa atthangikassa maggassa labhi 'mhi . . . apatti päcittivassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa sotapattiphalam, sakadagamiphalam, anagamiphalam, arabattam samāpajjim . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiaroccyya 'ti anupasampannassa rago me catto, doso me catto, molio me catto vanto mutto pahino patinissattho ukkhetito samukkhetito 'ti bhanantassa apatti päcittiyassa... ároceyya 'ti anupasampannassa rága me cittam vinivaranam, dosa . . . moha me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti påcittivassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa sunnagåre pathamam jhanam, dutiyam jhanam, tatiyam jhanam, catuttham jhanam samapajjim . . . sunidagare catutthassa jhanassa labbi 'mhi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. |2|

aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam dutivañ ea jhannm samapajjim . . . sacchikatam maya 'ti bhaņantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ea jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . pathamañ ea jhanam catutthan cu jhanam . . . apatti päcittiyassa. arocoyva 'ti anupasampannassa pathaman ca jhanam sunnatañ ea vimokkham, animittañ ea vimokkham, appanihitañ ea vimokkhom, suññatañ en samâdhim, animittañ en samàdhim. appanihitaŭ ca samadhim samapujjim . . . sacchikato maya 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroccyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam suñaatañ ca samapattim, animittan ca samapattim, appanihitan ca samapattim samapajjim . . . sacchikata maya 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. Aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathaman ca jhanam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjim . . . sacehikatā mavā 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa, aroceyya 'ti anopasampannassa patha-

mañ ca jhânam cattâro ca satipațțhâne, cattâro ca sammappadhâne, cattâro ca iddhipâde samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā maya 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam pañca ca indrivani, pañca ca balâni samâpajjim . . . sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhanantassa apatti päcittivassa. aroceyya ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam satta ca bojjhange, arivañ ca atthangikam maggam, sotapattiphalan ca, sakadagamiphalan ca, anagamiphalan ca, arabattan ca samapajjim . . . sacchikatam mayâ 'ti bhanantassa apatti pâcittiyassa, âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ea jhanam samapajjim samapejjāmi samāpanno - pa - rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me cutto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkherito 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathaman ca jhanam samapajjim samapajjami - pa - sacchikatam mayà ràgà ca me . . . dosà ca me . . . mohâ ca me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa.

åroceyya'ti anupasampannassa dutiyan ca jhanam tatiyan ca jhanam, dutiyan ca jhanam catutthan ca jhanam samapajjim . . . moha ca me cittam vinivaraman ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya'ti anupasampannassa dutiyan ca jhanam pathaman ca jhanam samapajjim . . . sacchikatam maya'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. . . .

åroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittam vinīvaraņam pathaman ca jhānam, dutiyan ca jhānam, tatiyan ca jhānam, catutthan ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha — . åroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittam vinīvaraņam dosā ca me cittam vinīvaraņan ti bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

åroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam datiyañ ca jhanam tatiyañ ca jhanam catutthañ ca jhanam suññatañ ca vimokkham animittañ ca vimokkham appanihitañ ca vimokkham suññatañ ca samadhim animittañ ca samadhim appanihitañ ca samadhim suññatañ ca samapattim animittañ ca samapattim appanihitañ ca samapattim tisso ca vijja cattaro ca satipatthane cattaro ca samuappadhane cattaro ca iddhipade pañca ca indriyani pañca ca balani satta ca bojjhange ariyañ ca atthangikam maggam

sotapattiphalañ ca sakadagamiphalañ ca anagamiphalañ ca arahattañ ca samapajim samapajjami samapanno rago ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahino patinissattho ukkhetito samakkhetito raga ca . . . dosa ca . . . moha ca me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. [3]

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhänam samapajjin ti vattukāmo dutiyam jhänam samāpajjin ti bhanantassa pativijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na pativijānantassa āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannassa pathamam jhānam samāpajjin ti vattukāmo tatiyam jhānam . . . catuttham jhānam . . . sunnatam vimokkham . . . mohā me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa pativijānantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, na pativijānantassa āpatti dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhänam samapajjin ti vattukamo — gha — mohā me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa
... pathamam jhänam samapajjin ti bhanantassa pativijä-

nantussa . . . dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa mohâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti vattukâmo pathamam jhânam samapajjin ti bhanantassa . . . . dosâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti bhanantassa paţivijânantassa . . . dukkaţassa.

anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhånam dutiyañ ca jhånam tatiyañ ca jhånam catutthañ ca jhånam — gha — dosă ca me cittam vinivaranan ti vattukâmo mohâ me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa pativijânantassa . . . dukkatassa — gha — . anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . mohâ ca me cittam vinivaranan ti vattukâmo pathamam jhânam samāpajjin ti bhanantassa . . . dukkatassa . . . . dukkatassa . . . .

anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamaṇ jhānaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpauno, so bhikkhu paṭhamaṣa jhānassa lābhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamaṇ jhānaṃ sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, suūūataṃ vimokkhaṃ... arahattaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno — la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkhetito, tassa bhikkhuno rägä . . . dosä . . . mohä cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihäre vasi so bhikkhu sunnägäre pathamam jhänam, dutiyam jhänam, tatiyam jhänam, catuttham jhänam samäpajjati, samäpanno, so bhikkhu sunnägäre catutthassa jhänassa läbhi, vasi, tena bhikkhunä sunnägäre catuttham jhänam sacchikatan ti bhanantassa äpatti dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihāram paribhunji, yo te civaram paribhunji, yo te pindapātam paribhunji, yo te senāsanam paribhunji, yo te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārum paribhunji . . . yena te vihāro paribhutto, yena te civaram paribhuttam, yena te pindapāto paribhutto, yena te senāsanam paribhuttam, yona te gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāro paribhutto . . . yam tvam agamma vihāram adāsi, civaram adāsi, pindapātam adāsi, senāsanam adāsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram adāsi, senāsanam adāsi, gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhāram adāsi, so bhikkhu sunīnāgāre catuttham jhānam samāpajji . . . tena bhikkhumā sunīnāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhanantassa āpatti dukkatassa. ||5||

anapatti upasampannassa bhūtam āroceti, adikammikassā 'ti. || 6 || 2 ||

atthamam.

## PACITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bhikkhūhi saddhim bhandanakato hoti, so sancetanikam sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā samgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yāci, tassa samgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam annātarassa pūgassa samghabhattam hoti, so parivasanto bhattagge āsanapariyante nisīdi, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocum: eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumhākam sambhāvito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyam bhunjati ten' eva hatthena upakkamitvā asucim mocesi, so sancetanikam

sukkavisatthiàpattim apajjitvà samgham tassa apattiya parivasam yaci, tassa samgho tassa apattiya parivasam yaci, tassa samgho tassa apattiya parivasam adasi, so parivasanto asanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkha appiccha te ujjhayanti khiyanti vipacenti: kathaa hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkha bhikkhussa dutthullam apattim anupasampannassa arocessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa dutthullam apattim anupasampannassa arocetha 'ti. saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathaa hi nama tumhe moghapurisa bhikkhussa... arocessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa dutthullam apattim anupasampanuassa aroceyya annatra bhikkhusammutiya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhussa 'ti añānssa bhikkhussa.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ ea bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

åroceyya 'ti åroceyya itthiya vå purisassa vå gahatthussa vå pabbajitassa vå.

atībi bhikkhusammuti apattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atībi bhikkhusammuti apattipariyantā na kulapariyantā, atībi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyantā na apattipariyantā ca, atībi bhikkhusammuti apattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca, atībi bhikkhusammuti n' eva apattipariyantā na kulapariyantā. apattipariyantā nāma apattipariyantā nāma kulapariyantā. apattipariyantā nāma kulani ettakāhi apattihi arocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyantā nāma kulani pariggahitāni honti ettakesu kulesu arocetabbo 'ti. apattipariyantā ca kulapariyantā ca nāma apattipa ca pariggahitāni bonti ettakāhi apattihi ettakesu kulesu arocetabbo 'ti. n' eva apattipariyantā na kulapariyantā nāma apattipo ca apariggahitāvo honti kulāni ca apariggahitāni honti. apattipariyante yā apattipa pariggahitāni apattihi aroceti, apatti pācittiyassa. kulapariyante yāni kulāni pariggahitāni

honti tani kulani thapetva annesu kulesu aroceti, apatti pacittiyassa. apattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca ya apattiyo pariggahitayo honti ta apattiyo thapetva yani kulani pariggahitani honti tani kulani thapetva annahi apattihi annesu kulesu aroceti, apatti pacittiyassa. n'eva apattipariyante na kulapariyante anapatti. || 1 ||

duţţhullâya apattiyâ duţţhullâpattisañîî anupasampannassa aroceti añiatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, apatti pacittiyassa. duţţhullâya apattiyâ vematiko an. ar. añi. bh., apatti pacittiyassa. duţţhullâya apattiya aduţţhullapattisañiî an. ar. añi. bh., apatti pacittiyassa. aduţţhullam apattim aroceti, apatti dukkaţassa. auupasampannassa duţţhullam va aduţţhullam va aduţţhullam va aduţţhullam va aduţţhullam apattiya duţţhullapattisañiî, apatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullaya apattiya vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullaya apattiya vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullaya apattiya aduţţhullapattisañiî, apatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullaya apattiya aduţţhullapattisañiî, apatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti vatthum aroceti no apattim, apattim aroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiya, ummattakassa, adikammikassa

'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

### PACITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āļaviyam viharati Aggāļave cetiye, tena kho pana samayena Āļavikā bhikkhū navakaumam karontā pathavim khaņanti pi khaņāpenti pi, manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; kathan hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā pathavim khaņissanti pi khanāpessanti pi, ekindriyam samaņā Sakyaputtiyā jīvam vihethentiti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhū appicehā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; kathan hi nāma Āļavikā bhikkhū pathavim khaņissanti pi khanāpessanti pīti—pa—, saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathavim khaņatha pi khanāpetha pīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathan hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pathavim khanissatha pi khanāpessatha pi, jīvasanīnino hi mogha-

purisa manussa pathaviya. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pathavim khaneyya va khanapoyya

vå, påcittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

pathavî nama, dve pathaviyo, jata ca pathavî ajata ca pathavî. jata nama pathavî suddhapansu suddhamattika appapasana appapasana appapasana appapasana appamarumba appavalika yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattika; adaddhapi vuccati jata pathavî; yo pi pamsupunjo va mattikapunjo va atirekacatumasan ovattho ayam pi vuccati jata pathavî. ajata nama pathavî suddhapasana suddhasakkhara suddhakathala suddhamarumba suddhavalika appapamsu appamattika yebhuyyena pasana yebhuyyena sakkhara yebhuyyena kathala yebhuyyena marumba yebhuyyena valika; daddhapi vuccati ajata pathavî, yo pi pamsupunjo va mattikapunjo va omakacatumasam ovattho ayam pi vuccati ajata pathavî.

khaneyya 'ti sayam khanati, apatti pacittiyassa. khanapoyya 'ti annam anapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sakim anatto

bahukam pi khanati, apatti pacittiyassa. |1 ||

pathaviya pathavisanni khanati va khanapeti va bhindati va bhedapeti va dahati va dahapeti va apatti pacittiyassa, pathaviya vematiko khanati va . . . dahapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. pathaviya apathavisanni khanati va . . . dahapeti va, anapatti apathaviya pathavisanni, apatti dukkatassa. apathaviya vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. apathaviya apathavisanni, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohiti bhanati, asancieca, asatiyā, ajā-

nantassa, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

#### dasamam.

tass' uddanum:

musā, omasa-pesuñāam, pada-seyyāya ve duve, añāatra viñāunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti. pathamo vaggo.

## PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena baddho bhagaya Ajaviyam vibarati Aggalave cetive. tena kho pana samayena Alavika bhikkhû navakamman karonta rukkham chindanti pi chedapenti pi, aññataro pi Alaviko bhikkhu rukkham chindati, tasmim rukkhe adhivattha devata tum bhikkhum etad avoca: må bhaute attano bhavanam kattukamo mayham bhavanam chinditi. so bhikkhu anadiyanto chindi yeva tasså ca devatāva dārakassa bāhum ākoţesi. tasså dovatava etud ahosi: yam nanaham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jività voropeyyan ti, atha kho tassa devatava etad ahosi: na kho me tam patirupam yaham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyam. yam nûnâham bhagavato etam attham åroceyyan ti. atha kho så devatå yena bhagavå ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavato etam attham årocesi. sådhu sådhu devate, sådhu kho tvam devate tam bhikkhum jività na voropesi. sac' ujja tvam devate tam bhikkhum jîvitâ voropeyyâsi, bahuñ ca tyam devate anuññam pasavovyāsi. gaceha tvam devate, amukasmini okase rukkho vivitto, tasmim upagaecha 'ti. manussa ujjhayanti khiyanti vipâcenti: kathañ hi nâma samanâ Sukyapattiya rukkham chindissanti pi chedapessanti pi. ekindriyam samanā Sakyaputtiyā jivam vihethentiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam ujjhayantanam khiyantanam vipácentánam. ye te bhikkhû appiechá te ujjháyanti khiyanti vipåcenti: kathaŭ hi nama Alavika bhikkhû rukkham chindissanti pi chedapessanti piti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkbave rukkham chindatha pi chedapetha piti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : kathañ hi nama tumbe moghapurisa rukkham chindissathapi chedapessathapi. jlvasannino hi moghapurisa manussa rakkhasmim, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasadàya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

bhûtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyan ti ||1||

bhûtagâmo nâma, pañca bijajûtâni, mûlabijam khandhabijam phalubijam aggabijam bijabijan c' eva pañcamam. můlabíjam năma haliddi singiveram vacam vacattham ativisam katukarobíni usiram bhaddamuttakam yàni và pan' añhâni pi atthi můle jâyanti můle sañjâyanti, etam můlabíjam năma khandhabíjam năma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udambaro kacchako kapithano yàni và pana añhâni pi atthi khandhe jâyanti khandhe sañjâyanti, etam khandhabíjam năma. phalubíjam năma ucchu velu nalo yàni và pan' añhâni pi atthi pabbe jâyanti pabbe sañjâyanti, etam phalubíjam năma aggabíjam năma ajjukam phanijjakam hiriveram yáni và pan' añhâni pi atthi agge jâyanti agge sañjâyanti, etam aggabíjam năma. bijabíjam nâma pubbamam aparamam yâni và pan' añhâni pi atthi bîje jâyanti bîje sañjâyanti, etam bijabíjam nāma.

bîje bîjasañőî chindati và chedapeti và bhindati và bhedapeti và pacati và pacapeti và, apatti pacittiyassa. bîje vematiko chindati và . . . pacapeti và, apatti dukkaṭassa, bije abijasañőî chindati và . . . pacapeti và, anapatti. abije bijasañőî, apatti dukkaṭassa. abije vematiko, apatti dukka-

tussa, abije abijasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jūna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohīti bhamati, asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

pathamam.

#### PACITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāram ācarītvā samghamajjhe āpattiyā annyunjiyamāno anācar' anām paţicarati: ko āpanno kim āpanno kismim āpanno katham āpanno kam bhanatha kim bhanathā 'ti. ye te bhikkhū appicchā to... vipācenti: kathan hi nāma āyasmā Channo samghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anācar' anām paţicarissati: ko... bhanathā 'ti — pa — saccam kira tvam Channa samgbamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anācar' anām paţicarasi: ko... bhanathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathan hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samghamajjhe... bhanathā 'ti.

n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya —pa — vigarahitva dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi: tena hi bhikkhuve samgho Channassa bhikkhuno anaavadakam ropeta. evan ca pana bhikkhuve ropetabbam byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho napetabbo: sunatu me bhante samgho. ayam Channo bhikkhu samghamajjho apattiya anuyunjiyamano anaen' anam paticarati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho Channassa bhikkhuno anaavam Channo... paticarati. samgho Channassa bhikkhuno anaavam Channo... paticarati, samgho Channassa bhikkhuno anaavam channo... paticarati, samgho Channassa bhikkhuno anaavam ropeti. yassayasunato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno anaavadakassa ropana so tunh' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhaseyya. ropitam samghena Channassa bhikkhuno anaavadakam. khamati ... dharayamiti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Channam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyvātha:

aññavådake påcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Ayasma Channo samghamajiho apattiva anuvunjiyamano annen' annam paticaranto apattim âpajjissâmîti tunhibhûto samgham viheseti. ye te bhikkhû appiechă te . . . vipăcenti : kathañ hi năma âyasmâ Channo samghamaijhe apattiya anuyunjiyamano tunlibhuto samgham vihesessatiti - pa -, succam kira tvam Channa samghamaijhe apattiva anuvunjiyamano tunhibhato samgham vihesesîtî. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahî buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nama tvam moghapurisa samghamajihe . . . vihesessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya - pa - vigarahitvå dhammin katham katvå blikkhû amantesi: tena hi bhikkhave samgho Channassa bhikkhuno vihesukam ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (us abore, ch. 1; instead of affiavlidakam read vihesakam; instead of affinen' aññam paticarati read tunhibhûto samgham viheseti) . . . imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

annavådake vihesake påcittiyan ti. ||2||

aññavådako nāma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ và āpattiyā và anuyuñjiyamāno taṃ na kathetukāmo taṃ na ugghāṭetukāmo aññen' aññaṃ paṭicarati : ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismiṃ āpanno kathaṃ āpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti, eso aññavādako nāma.

vihesako nāma samghamajjhe vatthusmim vā āpattiyā vā anuyunījiyamāno tam na kathetukāmo tam na ugghātetukāmo

tunhibhûto samgham viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmim và āpattiyā và anuyuñjiyamāno tam na kathetukāmo tam na ugghātetukāmo nañen' aññam paticarati: ko . . . bhanathā 'ti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmim . . , na ugghātetukāmo tuṇhibhūto saṃgham viheseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavādake . . . bhanathā 'ti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. | I | |

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî aññavådake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ajānanto pucebati, gilāno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti na katheti, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti na katheti, ummattakassa, ādīkammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

dutiyam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tenakho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanañ ez paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati, tenakho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū navakā c'eva honti appapuññā ca, yani samghassa lamakani senasanani tani tesam papunanti lamakani ca bhattani. te ayasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapenti: chandaya Dabbo Mallaputto senasanam pannapeti chandaya ca bhattani nddisatiti. ye te bhikkhu appiccha te . . . vipacenti: kathan bi nama Mettiya-bhummajaka bhikkhu ayasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapessantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhu ujjhapessantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhu vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathan bi nama tumbo moghapurisa Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhuve imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

njjhapanake pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam pañnattam hoti. [1]

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ ujjhâpanakam paţikkhittan ti ettâvatâ bhikkhû sossantîti bhikkhûnam samantâ âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam khûyanti: chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto senāsanam paññâpeti chandâya ca bhattâni uddisatîti. ye te . . . (as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhû ujjhâpessatha etc. read khiyissatha) . . imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ujjhapanake khiyanake pacittiyan ti |2|

ujjhåpanakam nåma, upasampannam samghena sammatam senåsanapañíåpakam vå bhattuddesakam vå yägubhåjakam vå phalabhåjakam vå khajjabhåjakam vå appamattakavissajjakam vå avannam kattukåmo ayasam kattukåmo mañkum kattukåmo upasampannam ujjhåpeti vå khiyati vå, åpatti påcittivassa. | | I ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasañál ujjhāpanake khîyanake apatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh.
āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasañāi
ujjh. kh. apatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti vā
khiyati vā, apatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannam saṇghena
asammatam senāsanapañāāpakam vā . . mankum kattukāmo upasampannam vā anupasampannam vā ujjhāpeti vā

khiyati va, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannam samghuna sammatam va asammatam va senasanapañāapakam va . . . maākum kattukāmo upasampannam va anupasampannam va uijhapeti va khiyati va, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo dhammakammasaūñi, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo adhammakammasaūñi, anapatti lukkatassa.

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontam ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā

'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

### PACITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kâle ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā kāyam otāpento kāle ārocite tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharīmsu na uddharāpesum anāpucehā pakkamimsu, senāsanam ovattham hoti, ye te bhikkhû appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhû ajjhokāse senāsanam paññāpetvā tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharīssanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucehā pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovatthan ti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ārocesum, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû ajjhokāse — la — evañ en pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghikam mañcam và pitham và bhisim và koccham và ajjhokàse santharitvà và santharapetvà và tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharapeyya anapuccham và gaccheyya, pâcittiyan tì.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-

nattam hoti. | 1 |

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû ajjhokase vasitva kalass' eva senasanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagava te bhikkhû kalass' eva senasanam atiharante, disvana etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave attha mase avassikasamkete

mandape vå rukkhamûle vå yattha kâkâ vå kulalê vå na ühananti tattha senâsanam nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghikam nāma saṃghassa dinnam hoti pariecattam. mañco nāma, cattāro mañcā, masārako bundikābaddho kulirapādako āhaccapādako.

pîtham nama, cattari pîthâni, masârakam bundikabaddham

kulirapådakam åhaccapådakam.

bhisi nāma panca bhisiyo unnabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi tinabhisi pannabhisi.

koccham nama vakamayam va usiramayam va munjamayam va babbajamayam va anto samvethetva baddham hoti.

santharitvå 'ti sayam santharitvå. santharåpetvå 'ti aññam santharåpetvå. anupasampannam santharåpeti, tassa palibodho. upasampannam santharåpeti, santharakassa palibodho.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharapeyya'ti na annam uddharapeyya.

anāpuccham vā gaceheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaņsram vā ārāmikam vā anāpucchā majjhimassa purisassa leddupātam

atikkamantassa apatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññî ajjhokāse santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchaṃ vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññî ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. cimilikaṃ vā uttarattharaṇaṃ vā bhummattharaṇaṃ vā taṭṭikaṃ vā cammakhaṇḍaṃ vā pādapuāchaniṃ vā phalakapiṭhaṃ vā ajjhokāse . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. [2]

anāpatti uddharitvā gacehati, uddharāpetvā gacehati, āpuceham gacehati, otāpento gacehati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû sahayaka honti. ta vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti. te annatarasmim samghike vihare seyyam santharitvå tam pakkamantå n' eva uddharimsu na uddharapesum anapuceha pukkamimsu. senasanam upacikahi khayitam hoti. ve te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nāma sattarasavaggivā bhikkhū samghike vihāre seyyam santharitya tam pakkamanta n' eva uddharissanti na uddharapessanti anapuccha pakkamissanti, senasanam upacikahi khāvitan ti. atha kho te bhikkhů . . . árocesum -la-. saceam kira bhikkhaye sattarasayaggiya bhikkhû samghike vihâre . . . n' eva uddharimsu na uddharàpesum anapuccha pakkamimsu , , , khâyitan ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: kathañ hi nama te bhikkhave moghapuriså samghike vihåre . . . khåyitam. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, păcitti-

yan ti. [1]

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariceatto.

seyyam nama bhisi cimilika uttarattharanan bhummattharanan tattika cammakhando nisidanan paccattharanan tinasantharo pannasantharo.

santharitvá 'ti sayam santharitvá. santharápetvá 'ti aññam santharápetvá.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyà 'ti na sayam uddhareyya, na uddharapeyyà 'ti na aññam uddharapeyya, anapuccham và gaccheyyà 'ti bhikkhum và samaneram và aramikam vå anåpuechå parikkhittassa åråmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa åpatti päcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa åramassa upacaram atikkamantassa apatti päcittiyassa. [1]

samghike samghikasaññi seyyam santharitva va santharapetvá vá tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharapeyva anapaccham va gaccheyya, apatti pacittiyassa. samghike vematiko seyyam . . . gaccheyya, apatti pacittiyassa, samghike puggalikasañāl sevyam . . . gaccheyya, ápatti pácittiyassa. vihárassa upacáre vá upatthánasálávam và mandape và rukkhamûle và seyyam . . . gaccheyya, apatti dukkatassa. mancam va pitham va vihare va viharass' upacâre và upatthânasalâyam vâ mandape vâ rukkhamûle và santharitva va santharapetva va . . . gaccheyya, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike samghikasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike apatti dukkatassa, attano puggalike anapatti. ||2||

anapatti uddharitva gacchati, uddharapetva gacchati, âpuccham gacchati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, sapekkho gantyå tattha thito åpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, åpadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

pancamam.

## PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho panu samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu varaseyyayo palibuddhanti. thera bhikkhû vutthapenti. atha kho chabbaggivanam blikkhûnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho mayam upayena idh' eva vassam vaseyyama 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyam kappenti yassa sambadho bhavissati so pakkamissatiti, vo te bbikkhû appiecba . . . vipacenti : kathañ hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhu there bhikkhu anupakhajja seyyam kappessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . .

årocesum — la —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave there
... kappethä 'ti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi näma tumbe moghapuriså there
... kappessatha. n' etam moghapuriså appasannänam vå pasådåya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam
uddiseyyåtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre jânam pubbupagatam bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kuppeyya yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ

annaam, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo panà 'ti - la -.

samghiko nāma vihāro samghassa dinno hoti pariccatto. jānāti nāma, vuddho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, samghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyam kappeyyä 'ti mañcassa vå pithassa vå pavisantassa vå nikkhamantassa vå upacäre seyyam santharati vå santharapeti vå, äpatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati vå abhinipajjati vå, åpatti päcittiyassa.

ctad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo

hoti anupakhajja seyyam kappetum. | 1 |

samghike samghikasañii anupakhajja seyyam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. samghike vematiko an. s. k., apatti pacittiyassa. samghike puggalikasañii an. s. k., apatti pacittiyassa. mañcassa va pithassa va pavisautassa va nikkhamantassa va upacaram thapetva seyyam santharati va santharapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti dukkatassa. viharassa upacare va upatthanasalayam va mandape va rukkhamule va ajjhokase va seyyam santharati va santharapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike samghikasañii, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike apatti dukkatassa. puggalike apatti dukkatassa, attano puggalike anapatti. |2|

anāpatti gilāno pavisati, sitena vā uņhena vā piļito pavisati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiya bhikkhu annataram paccantimam mahaviharam patisamkharonti idha mayam yassam addasamsu kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu vasissama 'ti. sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû vihâram patisamkliaronte, disvâna evam åhanısu: ime avuso sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû viharanı patisamkharonti. handa ne vatthapessama 'ti. ekacce evam åhamsa: ågamethåvuso yäva patisamkharonti, patisamkhato vutthåpessàmå 'ti, atha kho chabbaggivà bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum : utthetavuso, amhakam viháro pápunátíti, nanu ávuso patigace' eva ácikkhitabbam. mayañ o' aññam patisamkharevyama 'ti. nanu avuso samghiko viharo 'ti. amavuso samghiko viharo 'ti. utthetávuso, amhákam viháro pápunātīti. mahallako ávuso vihâro, tumbe pi vasatha mayam pi vasissama 'ti. utthetavuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuņātīti kupitā anattamanā givāyam gahetvå nikkaddhanti, te nikkaddhiyamana rodanti, bhikkhû evam ahamsu: kissa tumbe avuso rodatha 'ti, ime åvaso ehabbaggiyå bhikkhû kupita anattamana amhe samghikā vihārā nikkaddhantīti. yo to bhikkhû appicehā . . . vipacenti: kathaŭ hi nama chabhaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana bhikkhû samghika vihara nikkaddhissantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum - la -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave kupita . . . nikkaddhatha 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisa kupita . . . nikkaddhissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannamam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano samghika vibara nikkaddheyya va nikkaddhapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho ahatacitto khilajato. samghiko nâma vihâro samghassa dinno hoti pariceatto.

nikkaddhevya 'ti gabbhe gahetva pamakham nikkaddhati, apatti pacittiyassa. pamukhe gahetva bahi nikkaddhati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahnke pi dvåre atikkåmeti, apatti pacittiyassa, nikkaddhapevya ti, aññam anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. sakim anatto bahuke pi dvare atikka-

meti, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

samghike samghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkaddhati vå nikkuddhåpeti vå, åpatti päcittiyassa. samghike vematiko kupito . . . nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike puggalikasaññi kapito . . . nikkaddhâpeti vâ, åpatti påcittivassa. tassa parikkhåram nikkaddhati vå nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa, vihārassa upacārā vå upatthånasålåya vå mandapå vå rukkhamůlá vá ajjhokásá vå nikkaddhati vå nikkaddhåpeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. tassa parikkhāram n. vā n. vā, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannam vihārā vā vihārassa upacārā vā . . . ajjhokāsā vå n. vå n. vå, åpatti dukkatassa. tassa parikkhäram n. vå n. vå, åpatti dukkatassa. puggalike samghikasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. puggalike vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike puggalikasañai, aññassa puggalike apatti dukkatassa, attano puggalike anapatti. ||2||

anapatti alajjim nikkaddhati va nikkaddhapeti va, tassa parikkhåram n. vå n. vå, ummattakam n. vå n. vå, fassa parikkhāram n. vā n. vā, bhandanakārakam kalahakārakam vivådakårakam bhassakårakam samghe adhikaranakårakam n. vå n. vå, tassa parikkhåram n. vå n. vå, antovåsikam vå saddhiviharikam va na sammavattantam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. vå n. vå, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

# PACITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana

[XVIII. 1-2. 3.

samayena dve bhikkhû samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuţiyâ eko hetthâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdi. mañcapādo nippaṭitvā hetthimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akāsi. bhikkhû upadhāvitvā tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissa tvam ûvuso vissaram akāsīti, atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ārocesi, ye te bhikkhû appiechā... vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma bhikkhu samghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakam mañcam sahasā abhinisīdissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhû ... ārocesum—la— saccam kira tvam bhikkhu saṃghike ... abhinisīdasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurīsa saṃghike ... abhinisīdissasi. n' etam moghapurīsa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sanghike vihare uparivehasakutiya ahaccapadakam mañcam va pîtham va abhinisideyya va

abhinipajjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariceatto. vehāsakuṭi nāma majjhimassa purisassa usisaghaṭṭā.

åhaccapådako nāma mañco añge vijjhitvā thito hoti. åhaccapådakan nāma pitham añge vijjhitvā thitam hoti.

abhinisideyya 'ti, tasmim abhinisidati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhinipajjeyya 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, apatti pacitti-

yassa. || I ||

samghike samghikasaññi uparivehasakutiya ahaccapadakum mañcam va pitham va abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti pacittiyassa. samghike vematiko — la — samghike puggalikasaññi . . . abhinipajjati va, apatti pacittiyassa. puggalike samghikasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike apatti dukkatassa, attano puggalike anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti avehāsakutiyā, sīsaghattāya, hetthā aparībhogam hoti, padarasancitam hoti, patāņi dinnā hoti, tasmim thito gaņhati vā laggeti vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Kosambiyam viharati tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Ghositarame. Channassa upatthako mahamatto ayasmato Channassa viharam karapeti, atha kho ayasma Channo katapariyositam viharam punappunam chadapeti punappunam limpapeti. atibharito viharo paripati. utha kho ayasma Channo tinan ca katthañ ca samkaddhanto aññatarassa bráhmanassa yavakhettam düsesi, atha kho so brahmano ujihayati khiyati vipácetí; kathañ hi nama bhaddanta amhákam yavakhettam důsessantiti, assosum kho bhikkhů tassa bráhmanassa ujjháyantassa khîyantassa vipâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ te . . . vipåcenti : kathañ hi nama ayasma Channo katapariyositam vihārum punappunam chādāpessati punappunam limpapessati, atibharito viharo paripatiti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . årocesum - la -. saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatiti. saecam bhagaya, vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathan hi nama tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

mahallakam pana bhikkhuna viharam karayamanena yava dvarakosa aggalatthapanaya alokasandhiparikammaya dvitticchadanussa pariyayam appaharite thitena adhitthatabbam, tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhitthaheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.
vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.
kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.
yāva dvārakosā 'ti piţṭhasaṃghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā.
aggaļaṭṭhapanāyā 'ti dvāraṭṭhapanāya.

âlokasandhiparikammāyā 'ti vātapānaparikammāya setavaņņam kāļavamnam gerukaparikammam mālākammam latākammam makaradantakam paneapatthikam. dvitticchadanassa pariyâyam appaharite thitena adhitthâtabban ti, haritam nâma pubbannam aparannam. sace harite thito adhitthâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. maggena châdentassa dve magge adhitthahitvâ tatiyam maggam ânâpetvâ pakkamitabbam. pariyâyena châdentassa dve pariyâye adhitthahitvâ tatiyam pariyâyam ânâpetvâ pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhiţţhaheyyâ 'ti, iţţhakâya châdentassa iţţhakiţţhakâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. silâya châdentassa silâya silâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. sudhâya châdentassa pinde pinde âpatti pâcittiyassa. tinena châdentassa karale karale âpatti pâcittiyassa. pannena châdentassa karale karale âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dentassa panne panne apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyâye atirekasaññi adhirthâti, âpatti pācittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyâye vematiko adh., âpatti pācittiyassa. atir. ûnakasaññi adh., âpatti pācittiyassa. ûnakadvittipariyâye atirekasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakadv. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakadv. ûnakasaññi, nnâpatti. 121

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, leņe, guhāya, tiņakutikāya, aññuss' atthāya, atiano dhanena, vāsāgāram thapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

### PACITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Âļaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Āļavikā bhikkhū navakammam karontā jānam sappāņakam udakam tiņam pi mattikam pi sincanti pi sincapenti pi. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathan hi nāma Āļavikā bhikkhū jānam sappāņakam . . . sincapessanti piti. atha kho te bhikkhū . . . ārocesum — la — . saccam kira tumbo bhikkhave jānam sappāņakam . . . sincapetha piti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumbo moghapurisā jānam sappāņakam . . . sincapessatha pi.

n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam addiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam sappanakam udakam tinam va mattikam va sinceyya va sincapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhíkkhů 'ti.

jânâti nama samam va jânâti aññe va tessa arocenti.

sinceyya'ti sayam sincati, apatti pacittiyassa. sincapeyya'ti annam anapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sakim anatto bahu-

kam pi siñcati, apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

sappāņake sappāņakasanni tiņam vā mattikam vā sincati vā sincapeti vā, āpatti pācittivassa, sappāņake vematiko . . . sincāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa, sappāņake appāņakakasanni . . . sincāpeti vā, anāpatti, appāņake sappāņakasanni, āpatti dukkatassa, appāņake vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa, appāņake appāņakasanni, anāpatti. [2]

unapatti asañcicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, ummattakassa,

ådikammikasså \*ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

bhûtam, aññáya, ujjhâyam, pakkamantena te duvo, pubbe, nikkaddhan'-áhacca dvåra-sappāņakena câ 'ti-

bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

# PÁCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavano Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena thera bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo ovadanta labhino honti elvarapindapatasenasanagilanapaceayabhesajjaparikkharanam, atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuniyo ovadanta labhino honti civara parikkharanam, handavuso mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovadama 'ti, atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitva etad avocum: amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasamkamatha, mayam pi oyadissama 'ti. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiya bhikkhû ten' upasamkaminsu, upasamkamitva chabbaggiye bhikkhû abhivadetva ekamantam nisidimsu. atha kho ehabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhuninam parittañ ñeva dhammim katham katvā divasam tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyvojesum gaechatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavà ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvà bhagavantam abhiyadetya ekamantam atthamsu. ekamantam thita kho tå bhikkhuniyo bhugavå etad avoca; kacci bhikkhuniyo ovado iddho ahositi. kuto bhante ovado iddho bhavissati, ayya chabbaggiya parittañ ñeva . . . uyyojesun ti, atha kho bhagavå tå bhikkhuniyo dhammiya kathaya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahamsità bhagavantam abhivadetvà padakkhinam katvå pakkamimsu, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipatapetvà chabbaggive bhikkhû patipucchi; saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhuninam parittañ ñava . . . nyyojethá 'ti. saccam bhagavá. vígarahí buddho bhagavá: kathañ hi nàma tumbe moghapurisà bhikkhuninam parittañ ñeva . . . uyvojessatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam và pasadaya - pa vigarabitvå dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi; anujanami bhikkhaye bhikkhunovadakam sammannitum. evañ es pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, pathamam bhikkhu yacitabbo, yacitva byattena bhikkhuna patibalena sampho ñapetabbo : sunatu me bhante sampho, vadi samghassa pattakallam samgho itthannamam bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammunpeyya, esa ñatti, sunatu me bhante samgho. samgho itthannamam bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammannati. yassayasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovadakassa sammuti . . . bhaseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi - la - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi: saņātu me . . . bhāseyya. sammato samghena itthannamo bhikkhu bhikkhunovadako. khamati . . . dharavamiti.

atha kho bhagavá chabbaggiye bhikkhû anekapariyayena

vigarabitvā dubbhāratāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkbave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadoyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena thera bhikkhû sammata bhikkhuniyo ovadanta tath' eva labhino honti civarapindapatasenasanagilanapaccayabhesajjaparikkharanam. atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi : etarahi kho avuso thera bhikkhû sammatâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino honti cîvara parikkharanam. handavuso mayam pi nissimam gantvå aññamaññam bhikkbunovådakam sammannitvå bhikkhuniyo ovadama 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu nissimam gantvå aññ, bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avocum: mayam pi bhaginiyo sammatâ, ambe pi upasamkamatha, mayam pi ovadissâmă 'ti, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvå dhammim katham katvá bhikkhú ámantesi: anujánámi bhikkhave atthah' angehi samannagatam bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammannitum: sílavá hoti pátimokkhasamvarasamvuto vibarati acaragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhnyadassáví samádáya sikkhati sikkhápadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhamma adikalyana majjhe kalyana pariyosanakalyana satthum sabyanjanam kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tatharap' assa dhamma bahussuta honti dhata vacasa paricità manasanupekkhita ditthiya suppatividdha, ubhayani kho pan' assa påtimokkhåni vitthårena svågatåni honti suvibhattåni suppavattini savinicehitani sattaso anubyanjanaso, kalyanaváco hoti kalyánavákkarano, yebhuyyena bhikkhuninam piyo hoti manapo, patibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na kho pan' etam bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitaya kasayavatthavasanāya garudhammam ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visativasso vå hoti atirekavisativasso vå. anujanami bhikkhave imehi atthah' angehi samannagatam bhikkhum bhikkhunovådakam sammannitun ti. 121 9271

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. nsammato nâma fiatticatutthena kammena asammato. bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyä 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, apatti päcittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, apatti dukkatassa. ekato

upasampanuam ovađati, apatti dukkatassa.

tena sammatena bhikkhuna parivenam sammajjitva paniyam paribbojaniyam upatthapetva asanam pahnapetva dutiyam gahetvå nisiditabbam. bhikkhunihi tattha guntvå tam bhikkhum abhiyadetva ekamantam nisiditabbam. tena bhikkhuna pucchitabba: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhayya 'ti bhananti, vattanti bhaginiyo attha garudhammå 'ti. sace vattant' ayyå 'ti bhananti eso bhaginiyo ovado 'ti niyyadetabbo. sace na vattant' ayya 'ti bhananti, osåretabbå: vassasatupasampannåya bhikkhuniyå tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhiyadanam paceutthanam añjalikamman sâmicikamman kâtabban; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvá garukatvá můnetvá půjetvá yávajívam anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniya abhikkhuke avase vassam vasitabbam; avam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo, anyaddhamāsam bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusamghato dve dhammā paccāsimsitabbă uposathapucchakañ ca ovadupasanikamanañ ca: ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. vassam vatthaya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamghe tihi thanchi pavaretabbam ditthenn vå sutena vå parisankäya vå; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. garudhammam ajihapannaya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamgbe pakkhamanattam caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya ubhatosamghe upasampada pariyesitabba; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniya kenaci pariyayena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhasitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo, ajjatagge oyato bhikkhuninam bhikkhusu vacanapatho, anovato bhikkhunam bhikkhunisu vacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyyâ 'ti bhanantam aññam dhammam bhanati, apatti dukkatassa, sace yagga 'mhayya 'ti bhanantam attha garudhamme bhanati, apatti dukkatassa. ovadam anivyadetva annam dhammam bhanati, apatti dukkatassa. | 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vematiko ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasañîlî ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samagga-

sañal ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisaṃgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati

. . . samaggasañili ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samagganı bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . .

sammaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasañāl vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasañāi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasañāi ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme dhammakammasañāt vaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasañaî samaggam . . . . åpatti dukkatassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, åpatti dukkatassa, . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, anàpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesam dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttho kutheti, aŭñass' atthāya bhanantam bhikkhuniyo suņanti, sikkhumānāya, sāmaņeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

#### PACITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhū bhikkhūniyo ovadanti pariyāyena, tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Cūļapanthakassa pariyāyo hoti bhikkhūniyo ovadītum, bhikkhūniyo evam āhamsu; na dāni ajja ovādo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñova dāni udānam ayyo Cūļapanthako punappunam bhanissatlti, atha kho tā bhikkhūniyo yenāyasmā Cūļapanthako ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā āyasmantam Cūļapanthakam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisidimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho tā bhikkhūniyo āyasmā Cūļapanthako etad avoca; sumagga 'tha bhaginiyo 'ti, samagga 'mhāyyā 'ti, vattanti bhaginiyo atṭha garudhammā 'ti, vattant' ayyā 'ti, eso bhaginiyo ovādo 'ti niyyādetvā imam udānam punappunam abhāsī;

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato soka na bhavanti tadino upasantassa sada sutimato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam ahamsu: nanu avocumha na dani ajja ovado iddho bhavissati, tan ñeva dani udanam ayyo Culapanthako punappunam bhanissatiti, associ kho ayasma Cûlapanthako tâsam bhikkhuninam imam kathâsallâpam. atha kho ayasma Calapanthako vehasam abbhuggantva akase antalikkhe cankamati pi titthati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhûmayati pi pajjalati pi antarapi dhûvati tañ ñeva udánam bhanati aññañ ca bahum buddhavacanam. bhikkhuniyo evam ahamsu: acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovado evam iddho bhûtapubbo yatha ayyassa Cûlapanthakassâ 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Cûlapanthako tå bhikkhuniyo yava samandhakara ovaditva uyyojesi gucchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo naguradvare thakkite bahinagare vasitvá kálass' eva nagaram pavisanti. manussă ujibăyanti khiyanti vipacenti: abrahmacâriniyo imā bhikkhuniyo, ārāme bhikkhûhi saddhim vasitvā idāni nagaram pavisantiti. assosum kho bhikkhu tesam manussanam . . . vipäcentänam. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipäcenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Cūļapanthako atthamgate seriye bhikkhuniyo ovadissatīti — la — . saccam kira tvam Cūļapanthaka atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam Cūļapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etam Cūļapanthaka appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthamgate sariye bhikkhuniyo

ovadevya, pacittiyan ti. [1]

sammato nama natticatutthena kammana sammato.
atthamgate suriye 'ti oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

ovadeyyå ti atthahi vå garudhammehi aññena vå dhamme-

na ovadati, apatti päcittiyassa. | 1 ||

atthamgate atthamgatasañīl ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthamgate vematiko ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthamgate anatthamgatasañīl ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekato-upasampannam ovadati, āpatti dukkatassa. anatthamgate vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anatthamgate vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anatthamgate anatthamgatasañīl, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesam dento, paripuccham dento, osārehi nyyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, panham pucchati, panham puttho katheti, annass atthāya bhanantam bhikkhuniyo sumanti, sīkkhamānāya, sāmaneriyā, ummattakassa, ādikummikassā

'tl. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

### PACITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu bhikkhunupassayam upasamkamitya chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo ovadanti, bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; eth' ayye ovadassa karana, ayya chabbaggiya idh' eva ambe ovadantiti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipacenti: kathan hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunupassayam upasamkamitva bhikkhuniyo ovadissantiti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham arocesam, ye te bhikkhu appiccha . . . vipacenti: kathan hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhu bhikkhunapassayam . . . ovadissantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhavo . . . ovadissantiti . . accam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathan hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . ovadissatha, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayan upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena Mahapajapati Gotamî gilana hoti. therâ bhikkhû yena Mahâpajâpati Gotamî ten' upasamkamimsa, upasamkamitva Mahapajapatim Gotamim etad avocum: kacci te Gotami khamaniyam, kacci yapaniyan ti. na me ayyâ khamanîyam na yâpanîyam. ingh' ayyâ dhammam desethà 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunupassayam upasamkamitvå bhikkhuniya dhammam desetun ti kukkuccayanta na desesum, atha kho bhagava pubbanhasamayam nivåsetvå pattacivaram ådåya yena Mahapajåpati Gotami ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitva paññatto asano nisidi. nisajia kho bhagava Mahapajapatim Gotamim etad avoca: kacci te Gotami khamaniyam kacci yapaniyan ti. pubbe me bhante therå bhikkhû âgantvå dhammam desenti, tena me phûsu hoti. idáni pana bhagavatá patikkhittan ti kukkuccáyantá na desenti, tena me na phâsu hotiti. atha kho bhagaya Mahapajapatim Gotamim dhammiya kathaya . . . sampahamsetvá uttháyásaná pakkámi. atha kho bhagavá etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû Amantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvå gilanam bhikkhunim ovaditum, evan ca pama bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya añnatra samaya, pacittiyam, tatthâyam samayo: gilânâ hoti bhikkhunî, ayam tattha samayo'ti. ||2||

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhů 'ti.

bhikkhunûpassayo nâma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pi vasanti.

upasamkamitvå 'ti tattha gantvå.

bhikkhuniyo nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

ovadeyyå 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, apatti pacitti-

aññatra samayā 'ti thapetvā samayam.

gilana nama bhikkhuni na sakkoti ovadaya va samvasaya va gantum. | [ ] |

upasampannáya upasampannasaññi bhikkhunàpassayam upasamkamitvä aññatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannáya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannáya anupasampannasaññi . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya mupasampannāya anupasampannāya

anāpatti samaye, addesam dento, paripaccham dento . . . (as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) . . . âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

## PACITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti cîvarapindapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhosajjaparikkhārānam, chahbaggiyā bhikkhû evam vadanti; na bahukatā therā bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadītum, āmīsahetu therā bhikkhû

bhikkhuniyo ovadantiti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâ-centi: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû evam vakkhanti: na bahukatâ . . ovadantîti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave evam vadetha: na bahukatâ . . ovadantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ evam vakkhatha: na bahukatâ . . . ovadantîti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha;

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: amisahetu thera bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo ovadantiti, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ämisahetü 'ti civarahetu pindapätahetu senäsanahetu gilänapaccayabhesajjaparikkhärahetu sakkärahetu garukärahetu mänanahetu vandanahetu püjanahetu.

ovam vadeyyä 'ti upasampannam samghena sammatam bhikkhunovadakam avannam kattukamo ayasam kattukamo mankum kattukamo evam vadeti: civarahetu . . . pajanahetu ovadatiti bhanati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannam samghena asammatam bhikkhunovâdakam avannam k. ayasam k. mañkum k. evam vadeti : clvarahetu . . . pûjanahetu ovadatîti bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam samghena sammatam vā asammatam vā bhikkhunovâdakam avannam kattukāmo . . . bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamma bammasaññi, anaapatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamma adhammakammasaññi, anaapatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti pakatiyā cîvarahetu . . . pūjanahetu ovadantam bhaņati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Sâvatthiyam aññatarissa visikhâya pindâya carati. aññatarâpi bhikkhunî tassâ visikhâya pindaya carati, atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: guccha bhagini amukasmim okasa bhikkha diyyatiti. sapi kho evam aha: gacch' ayya asukasmim okase bhikkha diyyatiti. te abhinhadassanena sandittha ahesum, tena kho pana samayena samghassa civaram bhajiyyati. atha kho så bhikkhunî ovadam gantva yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitva tam bhikkhum abhivadetva ekamantam atthasi. ekamantam thitam kho tam bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca : ayam me bhagini elvarapativise, sådivissasiti. åm' ayya dubbalaeivara 'mhiti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassâ bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram adâsi. so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalaeivaro hoti. bhikkhû tam bhikkhum etad avecum: karohi dani te avuso civaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. ye te bhikkhu appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhu bhikkhuniya civaram dassatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniya cîvaram adasîti. saccam bhagava. fiatika te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti, aññātikā bhagavā 'ti, aññātako moghapurisa aññátikáva bhikkhunivá na jánátí patirúpam và apatirûpam và santam và asantam và. katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāva bhikkhuniyā civaram dassasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa evañ cu pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññatikaya bhikkhuniya civaram

dadeyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû kukkuceâyantâ bhikkhunînam pârivattakam cîvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipăcenti: katham hi nâma ayyā amhākam pārivattakam eivaram na dassantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tâsam bhikkhuninam . . . vipâcentînam, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaram dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave paācannam pārivatta kam dātum : bhikkhussa, bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaņerassa, sāmaneriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam paācannam pārivattakam dātum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu annatikaya bhikkhuniya civaram dadeyya annatra parivattaka, pacittiyan ti. |2|

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

unnatika nama matito va pitito va yava sattama pitamahayuga asambaddha.

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

civaram nāma channam civarānam añnaturam civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

aññatra parivattaka 'ti thapetva parivattakam deti, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

aññâtikâya aññâtikasaññî civaram deti aññatra pârivattakâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññâtikâya vematiko . . . aññâtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatoupasampannâya cîvaram deti aññatra pârivattakâ, âpatti dukkaţassa. ñâtikâya aññâtikasaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaţassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti natikaya, parivattakam, parittena va vipulam vipulena va parittam, bhikkhuni vissasam ganhati, tavakalikam ganhati, civaram thapetva annam parikkharam deti, sikhamanaya, samaneriya, ummattakassa, adikammikassa ti. ||3||3||

pačcamam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti civarakammam kātum.

aññatarà bhikkhuni yenayasma Udayi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Udåyim etad avoca: sådhu me bhante ayyo cîvaram sibbetû 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi tasså bhikkhuniya civaram sibbetvå surattam suparikammakatam katvå majjhe patibhånacittum vutthåpetvå samharitvå nikkhipi atha kho sa bhikkhuni yenavasma Udavi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantam Udāyim etad avoca: kahan tam bhante civaran ti. handa bhagini imam cîvaram, yathâsamhatam haritvâ nikkhipitvâ yadâ bhikkhunisamgho ovadam agacchati tada imam olvaram parupitya bhikkhunisamghassa pitthito pitthito agaccha 'ti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tam civarum yathasamhatam haritva yadâ bhikkhunîsamgho ovâdam âgacchati tadâ tam cîvaram parupitva bhikkhunisamghassa pitthito pitthito aguechati. manussa . . . vipacenti : yava chinnika ima bhikkhuniyo dhuttika ahirikayo, yatra hi nama civare patibhanacittam votthapessantiti. bhikkhuniyo evam ahamsu: kass' idam kamman ti. ayyassa Udayissa 'ti. ye pi te chinnaka dhuttaka abirika tesam pi evarapam na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udayissa 'ti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo blikkhûnam etam uttham årocesum. ye te bhikkhû appiccha . . . vipacenti: kathan hi nama ayasma Udayi bhikkhuniya cîvaram sibbessatîtî - pa -. saccam kira tvam Udâyi hhikkhuniya cîvaram sibbesîti. saccam bhagava, natika te Udáyi aññâtikā 'ti. aññâtikā bhagavā 'ti. aññâtako moghapurisa aññatikaya na janati patirupam va apatirupam va påsådikam vå apåsådikam vå, katham hi nåma tvam moghapurisa añūatikāya blikkhunivā cīvarom sibbessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāva — pa —. es pana bhikkhave iman sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññatikaya bhikkhuniya civaram sibbeyya vå sibbapeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. |11

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti. aŭñātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayuga asambaddha,

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna, civaram nâma channom civarânam añdataram civaram. sibbeyyå 'ti sayam sibbeti, åråpathe åråpathe åpatti påcittiyassa. sibbåpeyyå 'ti aññam ånåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. sakim ånatto bahukam pi sibbeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. || 1 ||

annātikāya annātikasannī civaram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. annātikāya vematiko . . annātikāya nātikasannī . . . apatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya annātikasannī, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya nātikasannī, anāpatti. [2]

anāpatti nātikāya, civaram thapetvā anānam parikkhāram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaņeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

#### PACITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjanti, manussā... vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā āhindāma, evam ev' ime samanā Sakyaputtiyā bhikkhunīhi saddhim āhindantīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yo to bhikkhû appiechā... vipācentā: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjissantīti — pa — saceam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhunīhi ... patipajjathā 'ti, saceam bhagavā, vigarahi baddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhunīhi ... patipajjissatha, n' etam moghapurisā ... uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjoyya antamaso gamantaram pi, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatê bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayem sambahula bhikkhu ea bhikkhu-

niyo ca Saketa Savatthim addhanamaggam patipanna honti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi avyehi saddhim gamissâmâ 'ti, na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggum patipajjitum, tumbe vå pathamam gacchatha mayam vå gamissâmă 'ti. ayya bhante aggapurisa, ayya 'va pathamam gaechantů 'ti. atha kho tasam bhikkhuninam paecha gacchantinam antarà magge corà acchindimsu ca dùsesum ea, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo Savatthim gantya bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . årocesum, bhikkin bhagavato ... årocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sasankasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhava ekaddhanamaggam patipajjitum. evan ca pana bbikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gamantaram pi añoatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo: satthagamaniyo hoti maggo sasankasammato sappatibhayo,

ayam tattha samayo 'ti. |2 |

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna. saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacehāma bhagini gacehām' ayya, gacehām' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja và hiyyo và pare và gucchâmà 'ti samvidahati, apatti dukkatassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkutasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa, agâmake araññe addhayojane addhayojane apatti pacittiyassa.

nññatra samava 'ti thapetvå samayam.

satthagamaniyo nama maggo na sakka hoti vina satthena gantum. såsankam nåma tasmim magge corånam nivitthokāso dissati blinttokāso dissati thitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati nipannokâso dissati. sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manusså hatå dissanti viluttà dissanti åkotità dissenti.

sappatibhayam gantvå appatibhayam dassitvå uyyojetabbå

gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññì ekaddhânamaggam paţipajjati antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . samvidahite asamvidahitasaññì . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu samvidahati, bhikkhunî na samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite samvidahitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite saññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti samaye, asamvidahitva gacehati, bhikkhuni samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacehanti, apa-

dåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||3||

sattamam.

#### PACITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhunihi saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abbirūhanti. manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajāpatikā nāvāya kîlāma, evam ev' ime samana Sakyaputtiva bhikkhunthi saddhim samvidhaya navaya kilantiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appiceha . . . vipacenti : katham bi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhunihi saddhim samvidhaya ekum navam abhirûhissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye bhikkhunihi saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abbirāhathā 'ti. saccam bliagavā. vigarahi buddho bhugava: katham hi nama tumbe moghan' etam moghapurisa bhikkhunihi . . . abhirdhissatha. purisa . . . sikkhapadam uddisevvatha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekam navam abhirûheyya uddhamgaminim va adhoga-

minim vå, pacittiyan ti.

evan e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunam sikkhāpadam pañnattam hoti. [1]

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca Saketa Savatthim addhanamaggam patipanna honti. untară magge nadî taritabbă hoti. atha kho tă bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim uttarissâmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhitum, tumhe vā pathamam uttaratha mayam vå uttarissåmå 'ti. ayyå bhante aggapuriså, ayya 'va pathamam uttarantu 'ti. atha kho tasam bhikkhunînam pacehâ uttarantînam corâ acehindimsu ca dûsesum ca. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi; anujanami bhikkhave tiriyamtaranaya bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidbaya ekam navam abhirühitum. evañ en pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekam navam abhirûheyya uddhamgaminim va adhogaminim vá aññatra tiriyamtaranaya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna. saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirāhāma bhagini abhirāhām' ayva, abhirûhûm' ayya abhirûhûma bhagini, ajja vâ hiyyo vâ paro vå abhirûhama 'ti samvidahati, apatti dukkatassa. bhikkhunivå abhirulhe bhikkhu abhiruhati, apatti pacittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirûlhe bhikkhunî abhirûhati, apatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vå abhirabanti, apatti pacittiyassa.

uddhamgaminin ti ujjavanikaya. adhogaminin ti ojavanikâya. aññatra tiriyamtaraṇâyâ 'ti thapetvâ tiriyamtaraṇâya.

kukkutasampäte gäme gämantare gämantare apatti päcittiagamake araññe addhayojane addhayojane apatti plicittiyassa. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasahhi ekam navam abhirahati uddhamgaminim vå adhogaminim vå annatra tiriyamtara-

VOL. 1v.

naya, apatti pacittiyassa. samvidahito vematiko . . . (see

Påc. XXVII. 3, 2) . . . anapatti. [2]

anapatti tiriyamtaranaya, asamvidahitva abhirahanti, bhikkhuni samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena abhirûhanti, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

atthamam.

### PACITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena baddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni annatarassa kulassa kulupika hoti niccabhattikâ. tena ca gahapatinâ therâ bhikkhû nimantità honti. atha kho Thullananda bhikkhuni pubbanhasamayam nivåsetvå pattacivaram ådåya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam gahapatim etad avoca : kim idam gahapati pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattan ti. thera maya nyye nimantita 'ti. ke pana te gahapati thera ayyo Sariputto, ayyo Mahamoggallano, ayyo Mahakaccano, ayyo Mahakotthito, ayyo Mahakappino, ayyo Mahacundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, avyo Upali, ayyo Anando, ayyo Rahulo 'ti. kim pana tvam gahapati mahanage titthamano cetake nimantesiti. ke pana te avye mahânâgâ 'ti. ayyo Devadutto, ayyo Kokaliko, ayyo Katamorakatissako, ayyo Khandadeviya putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayam carabi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ antarâkathâ vippakatâ atha to thera bhikkhu pavisimsu. saccam mahanaga kuo taya gahapati nimantità 'ti. idan' eva kho tvam ayyo cetake akasi, idani mahanage 'ti gharato ca nikkaddhi niccabhattañ ca pacchindi. ve te bhikkhû appiechá . . . vipácenti : kathañ hi nama Devadatto janam bhikkhuniparipacitam pindapatam bhunjissatīti — pa —. saceam kira tvam Devadatta jānam bhikkhuniparipācitam piņdapātam bhudjasīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā, katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa . . . sikkhåpadam uddisevyatha :

yo pana bhikkhu janam bhikkhun i paripacitum pindapatum bhanjeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhåpadam pañ-

ñattam hoti. |1 |

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Rājagahā pabbajito ñātikulam agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto āgato 'ti sakkaccam bhattam akamsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca: deth' ayyassa āvuso bhattan ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paţikkhittam jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhunjitun ti kukuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. bhikkhu ... ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamārambhe jānam bhikkhunīparipācitum piṇḍapātam bhunījitum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu jamm bhikkh ani pari pacitam pindapatam bhunjeyya annatra pubbe gihisamarambha, pacitti-

yan ti. |2|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânăti năma sâmam và jânăti añño và tassa ârocenti sâmam vă ăroceti.

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

paripäceti näma puhbe adatukāmanam akattukāmanam ayyo bhānako, ayyo bahussato, ayyo sutfantiko, ayyo vinayadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassā 'ti: esā paripāceti nāma.

pindapato nama paneunnam bhojananam annataram bho-

janam.

añiñatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisamārambham. gihisamārambho nāma ñātakā vā honti pavāritā vā pakatipativattā vā.

annatra pubbe gihisamarambha bhunjissamiti patiganhati, apatti dakkatassa, njiholace ajihohace apatti pacittiyassa. paripācite paripācitasañāi bhuñjati añāatra pubbe gibisamārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkatassa. paripācite aparipācitasañāi bh. a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitam bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite paripācitasañāi, āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite aparipācitasaūāi, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anápatti pubbe gihisamárambhe, sikkhamáná paripáceti, sámanerí paripáceti, pañca bhojanáni thapetvá sabbattha

anapatti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

navamam.

#### PACITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purānadutiyikā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhuniyā gacchati, āyasmāpī Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhikkhuniyā santike abhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi, ye te bhikkhu appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathaŭ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessatīti — pa — . saccam kira tvam Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessatīti saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaŭ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam , . . uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim eko ekaya raho

nisajjam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti. bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampanna. saddhin ti ekato. eko ekâya 'ti bhikkhu e' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. raho nama cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nama, na sakka hoti akkhim va nikhaniyamane bhamukam va ukkhipiyamane sasam va ukkhipiyamane passitum. sotassa raho nama, na sakka hoti pakatikatha sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyä 'ti: bhikkhuniya nisinnäya bhikkhu upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinue bhikkhuni upanisinnä vä hoti upanipannä vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. ubho vä nisinnä honti ubho vä nipannä, äpatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññi eko ekâya nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. araho rahosaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññi, anâpatti. ||2|| anâpatti yo koci viññu dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisidati, arahopekkho, aññâvihito nisidati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

#### dasamanı.

tass' uddānam :

asammata-atthamgatå, upassaya-âmisa-dânena, sibbati, addhânam, nâvam, bhuñjeyya, eko ekâya te dasâ 'ti.

ovađavaggo tativo.

### PACITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyā avidūre añāatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiņdo pañāatto hoti, cha bhaggiyā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim piņdāya pavisitvā piņdam alabbamānā āvasatham agamamsu, manussā cīrassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccam parivisimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasam — pa — tatiyam pi divasam pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā, , āvasatham gantvā bhunjimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi; kim mayam karissāma, ārāmam gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbam bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvasītvā

anuvasitvā āvasathapiņdam bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā anuvasitvā unuvasitvā āvasathapiņdam bhuñjissanti. na yimesañ ñeva āvasathapiņdo pañnatto, sabbesañ ñeva āvasathapiņdo pañnatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiņdam bhuñjissantiti — pa — . saceam kira tumhe bhikkhūve . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathan hi nāma tumhe meghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

eko avasathapindo bhunjitabbo, tato ce uttari bhun-

jeyya, päcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. | 1 |

tena kho pana samayena ayasma Sariputto Kosalesu janapadesu Såvatthim gacchanto yena aññataro âvasatho ten' upasamkami, manusså cirassåpi there ågate 'ti sakkaccam parivisimsu. atha kho ayasmato Sariputtassa bhuttavissa khuro ábádho uppajji, násakkhi tamhá ávasathá pakkamitum. atha kho te manusså dutiyam pi divasam åyasmantam Såriputtam etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Sâriputto bhagavată paţikkhittam anuvasitvă anuvasitvā āvasathapindam bhuñjitun ti kukkuccāvanto na patiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi, atha kho avasma Sariputto Savatthim gantva bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. bhikkhû . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidane otasmim pakarano dhammim katham katvå bhikkhu amantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānens bhikkhunā anuvasitvā anuvasitvà avasathapindam bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

agilanena bhikkhuna eko avasathapindo bhuajitabbo, tato ce uttari bhuajeyya, pacittiyan ti. [2]

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum.

ävasathapindo näma pañcannam bhojananam aññataram bhojanam salayam va mandape va rakkhamule va ajjhokase va anodissa yavadattho paññatto hoti.

agilanena bhikkhuna sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ee uttari bhuñjissamiti patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa, ajjhohare ajjho-

bāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

agilano agilanasaññi tat' uttari avasathapindam bhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. agilano vematiko . . . agilano gilanasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. gilano agilanasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. gilano vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. gilano gilanasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, agilāno sakim bhuūjati, gacchanto vā agacchanto vā bhuūjati, sāmikā nimantetvā bhojenti, odissa paūūatto hoti, na yāvadattho paūūatto hoti, paūca bhojanāni thapetvā sabbattha nuāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. ||3||3||

pathamam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Dovadatto pahinalābhasakkāro sapariso kulesu viñāāpetvā viñāāpetvā bhuñjati, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtivā kolesu v. v. bhuñjissanti, kassa sampannam na manāpam, kassa sādum na ruccatīti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, ve te bhikkhū appiechā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma Dovadatto sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissatīti — pa—. saceam kira tvam Dovadatta sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjasīti, saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sapariso kulesu v. v. bhuñjissasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāva — pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

ganabhojane påeittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam pañnattam hoti. | 1 || tena kho pana samayena manusså gilâne bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti, bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paţikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham àrocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarape dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhuna gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevyâtha:

gaņabhojane nānatra samayā pācittīyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evan c'idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pannattam hoti.  $\|\hat{\mathbf{Z}}\|$ 

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam patiyâdetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdbivâsenti patikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ganabhojane amatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthavam samayo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. | 3 ||

tena kho pana samayena manusså cîvarakârake bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paţikkhittanı bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavate etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ganabhojane annara samaya pacittiyam, tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evan e' idam bhagavata bhikkhunam sikkhapadam pan-nattam hoti. || 4 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manusschi saddhim

addhanam gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etud avocum: muhuttam avuso agametha pindaya carissama 'ti. te evam āhamsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathā 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta na patiganhanti patikkhittam bhagayata gaņabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . årocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhanagamanasamaye ganabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ea pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyātha:

ganabhojane añnatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthayam. samayo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo addhanagamanusamayo; ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idem bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam pañnuttam hoti. #5

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhim náváva gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhů te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam avaso tiram upanetha, pindaya carissama 'ti, te evam åhamsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjatha 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta na patiganhanti . . . anujanami bhikkhave navabhirahanasamaye ganabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ganabhojane añnatra samaya pacittiyam, tatthavam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhanagamanasamayo navabhirahanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. |6|

tena kho pana samayena disasu vassam vuttha bhikkhu Råjagaham ågacchanti bhagavantam dassanaya. manusså nanaverajjake bhikkhû passitva bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantê nâdhîvâsenti . . . anujânâmî bhikkhave mahasamaye ganabhojanam bhunjitum. pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

ganabhojane aññatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo . . . navabhirahanasamayo mahasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. | 7 |

tena kho pana samayena rañño Magadhassa Senivassa Bimbisårassa ñåti sålohito äjivakesu pabbajito hoti, atha kho so ájívako yena rájá Mágadho Seniyo Bimbisáro ten' npasamkami, upasamkamitvå råjånam Mågadham Senivam Bimbisåram etad avoca: icehåm' aham maharaja sabbapasandikabhattam katun ti. sace tvam bhante buddhapamukham bhikkhusamgham pathamam bhojeyyasi evam kareyyasiti. atha kho so ájívako bhikkhûnam santike dûtam pâhesi: adhivásentu me bhikkhû svåtanaya bhattan ti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta nådhivåsenti patikkhittam bhagavatå ganabhojanan ti. atha kho so ajivako yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavatå saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham såraniyam vitisåretvå ekamantam atthåsi. ekamantam thito kho so ajivako bhagavantam etad avoca: bhavam pi Gotamo pabbajito aham pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa pindam patiggahetum. adhivasetu me bhavam Gotamo svåtanåya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusamghenå 'ti. adhivåsesi bhagavā tunhibbāvena. atha kho so ajivako bhagavato adhivasanam viditva pakkami. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû âmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samanabhattasamaye gaņabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisəyyatha:

ganabhojane aññatra samaya pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilanasamayo civaradānasamayo civarakārasamayo addhānagamanasamayo nāvābhirūhanasamayo mahāsamayo samanabhattasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. | | | | | | | | | | | |

gaņabhojanam nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhû pancannam bhojanāmam annatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etum gaṇabhojanam nāma.

annatra samaya 'ti thapetva samayam.

gilânasamayo nâma antamaso pădâpi phâlită honti, gilânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

eîvaradânasamayo nâma anatthate kathine vassănassa pacehimo măso, atthate kathine pañca măsă, civaradânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

eivarakārasamayo nāma eivare kariyamāne eivarukārasamayo 'ti bhuājitabbam.

addhanagamanasamayo nama addhayojanam gacchissamiti bhunjitabbam, gacchantena bhunjitabbam, agatena bhunjitabbam.

návábhirúhanasamayo náma návam abhirúhissámíti bhuñjitabbam, árúlhena bhuñjitabbam, orúlhena bhuñjitabbam.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piṇḍâya caritvâ yāpenti, catutthe âgate na yāpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhunjitabbanı.

samanabhattasamayo nama yo koci paribbajakasamapanno bhattam kuroti, samanabhattasamayo 'ti bhunjitabbam.

annatra samaya bhunjissamiti patiganbati, apatti dukka-

tassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre apatti päcittiyassa. || L ||

anāpatti samnye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piņdāya caritvā ekato sannipatitvā bhuñjanti, niecabhattam, salākabhattam, pakkhikam, uposathikam, pāṭipadikam, pañea bhojanāni ṭhapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā

ti. 18191

dutiyam.

### PÁCITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyam viharati Mahāvane kūtāgārasālāyam, tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyam panūtānam bhattānam bhattapatipāti adhitthitā hoti, atha kho aŭūatarassa daliddassa kammakārassa etad ahosi: na kho idam orakam bhavissati yatha yime manussā sakkaccam bhattam karonti, yam nūnāham pi bhattam kareyyan ti, atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena Kirapatiko ten' npasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam Kirapatikam etad avoca: icehām' aham ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusamghassa bhattam katum, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakarassa abbhatirekam vetanam adåsi. ntha kho so daliddo kammakaro yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivadetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho so daliddo kammakaro bhagayantam etad avoca: adhivāsetu me bhante bhagavā svātanāya bhattam saddhim blikkhusamghena 'ti. maha kho avuso blikkhusamgho, janahiti. hotu bhante maha bhikkhusamgho. baha me badara patiyatta, badaramissena peyya paripūrissantiti. adhivasesi bhagava tunhibhavena, atha kho so daliddo kammakaro bhagavato adhivasanam viditva utthayasana bhagavantam abhivådetvå padakkhinam katvå pakkåmi. assosum kho bhikkhû; daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusemgho nimantito badaramissena pevyà paripūrissantīti. te kālass' eva piņdāya caritvā bhunjimsu. assosum kho manussa daliddena kira kammakarena buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakarassa bahukam khadaniyam bhojaniyam abhiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakaro tassa rattiya accayens panitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam patiyadapetva bhagavato kalam arocapesi: kalo bhante nitthitam bhattan ti, atha kho bhagava pubbanhasamayam nivasetva pattacivaram ådåya yena tassa daliddassa kammakårassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte asane nisidi saddhim bhikkhusamghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakåro bhattagge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam âhamsu: thekam avuso dehi thekam avuso dehiti. ma kho tumbe bhante ayam daliddo kammakaro 'ti thokam thokam patiganhittha, bahukam me khadaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattam. patiganhatha bhante yavadatthan ti. na kho mayam avuso etamkârană thokam thokam patiganhāma, api ca mayam kālass' eva pindāya caritvā bhunjimhā, tena mayam thokam thokam patiganhama 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakaro ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā mayā nimantità afidatra bhufijissanti, na câham patibalo yavadattham dåtan ti. assosum kho bhikkhu tassa daliddassa

kammakārassa... vipācentassa. ye te bhikhu appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhu aŭūatra nimantitā aŭūatra bhuŭjissantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhu aŭūatra nimantitā aŭūatra bhuŭjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā... bhuŭjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave... sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

paramparabhojane pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti.  $\|\mathbf{1}\|$ 

tona kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti.
aññataro bhikkhu pindapātam âdāya yena so bhikkhu ten'
upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca:
bhuñjāhi āvuso 'ti. alam āvuso, atthi me bhattapaccāsā 'ti.
tassa bhikkhuno pindapāto ussūro āhariyittha. so bhikkhu
na cittarūpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ārocesum,
atha kho bhagavā etasmim nīdāne etasmim pakaraņo
dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum.
evan ca pana bhikkhuve imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

paramparabhojane aññatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo'ti.

evan c' idam bhagavata bhikkhunam sikkhapadam pan-nattam hoti. | 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manusså cîvaradânasamaye sacivarabhattam paţiyâdâpetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acehâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paţikkhittam bhagavatâ paramparabhojanan ti . . . (sce Pâc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyātba:

paramparabhojane aññatra samaya pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 8 ||

atha kho bhagavá pubbanhasamayam nivásetvá pattaci-

varam ådåya åyasmatå Ånandena pacchäsamanena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatto åsane nisidi. atha kho te manusså bhagavato ca åyasmato ca Ånandassa bhojanam adamsu. åyasmå Ånando kukkuccáyanto na patigsanhåti. ganhähi Ånandå 'ti. alam bhagavå, atthi me bhattapaccåså 'ti. tena h' Ånanda vikappetvå ganhähiti. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû åmantesi: anujånami bhikkhave vikappetvå paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam: mayham bhattapaccåsam itthannämassa dammiti. |4|

paramparabhojanam nama pancannam bhojananam annatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam thapetva annam pancannam bhojananam annataram bhojanam bhunjati, etam paramparabhojanam nama.

aññatra samayà 'ti thapetvà samayam.

gilânasamayo nâma na sakkoti ekâsane nisinno yâvadattham bhuŭjitum, gilânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

cîvaradânasamayo nama . . . eîvarakârasamayo nama . . .

(see Pac. XXXII).
annaya bhunjissamiti . . . (see Pac. XXXII) . . .

na paramparabhojanasaññi, anapatti. | 1 |

anapatti samaye, vikappetva bhunjati, dvetayonimantano ekato bhunjati, nimantanapatipatiya bhunjati, sakalena gamena nimantito tasmim game yattha katthaci bhunjati, sakalena pagena nimantito tasmim page yattha katthaci bhunjati, nimantiyamano bhikkham gahessamiti bhanati, niccabhattake, salakabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, patipadike, panca bhojanani thapetva sabbattha anapatti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyam.

# PACITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Kanamata upasika saddha hoti pasanna. Kana gamake aññatarassa purisassa dinna hoti, atha kho Kana mātu gharam agamāsi kenneid eva karaniyena. atha kho Kanaya samiko Kanaya santike datam pahesi: agacchatu Kānā, iechāmi Kānāya āgatan ti, atha kho Kānamātā upāsika kismim viya rittahattham gantun ti pûvam paci, pakke půve añňataro pindacáriko bhikkhu Kánamátáva upásikáva nivesanam påvisi. atha kho Kanamata upasika tassa bhikkhuno půvam důpesi, so nikkhamitvá annassa acikkhi, tassa pi půvam dápesi, so nikkhamitvá uňňassa úcikkhi, tassa pi půvam dápesi, yathápativattam půvam parikkhayam agamāsi, dutiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike důtam páhesi : agacchatu Kana, icchami Kanaya ågatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kanamata npasika kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamāsi. tatiyam pi kho Kānaya samiko Kânâya santike dûtam pâbesi : âgacchatu Kânâ, icchâmi Kanaya agatam. sace Kana nagacchissati aham annam pajāpatim ānessāmīti, tatiyam pi kho Kāņamātā upāsīkā kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamasi. atha kho Kanaya samiko aññam pajapatim anesi. assosi kho Kana: tena kira purisena añoà pajâpati ânità 'ti. sà rodantî atthâsi. atha kho bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Kāṇamātāva upāsikāya nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte asane nisidi. ntha kho Kanamata upasika yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Kanamataram upasikam bhagava etad avoca : kissāyam Kāṇā rodatīti. atha kho Kāṇamātā upāsikā bhagavato etam attham arocesi. atha kho bhagava Kanamataram upasikam dhammiya kathaya sandassetva . . . sampahamsetvá uttháyásaná pakkámi. | I ||

tena kho pana samayena annataro sattho Rajagaha Pativalokam gantukamo hoti. annataro pindacariko bhikkim tam sattham pindaya pavisi. annataro upasako tassa bhikkhuno sattum dapesi. so nikkhamitva annassa acikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi. so nikkhamitvå aññassa åcikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi. so nikkhamitvå aññassa åcikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi, vathåpatiyattam påtheyyam parikkhayam agamāsi, atha kho so upāsako te manusse etad avoca: ajjunho ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādessāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgametum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upāsākassa pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacehā gaochantassa corā acchindimau. manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayam imesam datvā pacehā gaochanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. atha kho to bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāno dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañāāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasnṭthutāya saṃghaphāsutāya—pa— vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam püvehi vä manthehi vä abhihatthum paväreyya: äkankhamänena bhikkhunä dvittipattapürä patiggahetabbä, tato ce uttari patiganheyya, päcittiyam, dvittipattapüre patiggahetvä tato niharitvä bhikkhühi saddhim samvibhajitabbam, ayam tattha sämloiti. [2]1]

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nama cattari kulami khattiyakulam brahmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam. upagatan ti tattha gutam.

půvam něma yam kiñci pahinakattháya patiyattam, mantham něma yam kiñci páthovyattháya patiyattam.

abbihatthum pavåreyyå 'ti yavatakam icchasi tavatakam ganhabiti.

Akankhamanena 'ti jechamanena.

dvíttipattapúrá patiggabetabbá 'ti dve tayo pattapúrá patiggabetabbá.

tato ce uttari patiganheyya 'ti tat' uttari patiganhati, apatti pacittiyassa. dvittipattapure patiggahetva tato nikkhamantena bhikkhum passitva acikkhitabbam; amutra maya dvittipattapura patiggahita, ma kho tattha patiganhati. sace passitva na acikkhati, apatti dukkatassa. sace acikkhite patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa.

tato nîharitvâ blikkhûhî saddhim samvibhajitabban ti, pațikkamanam nîharitvâ samvibhajitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmîcîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. || I ||

atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi patiganhâti, åpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññi patiganhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi, ûpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. ûnakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti dvittipattapûre paţiganhâti, ûnakadvittipattapûre paţiganhâti, na pahinakatthâya na pâtheyyatthâya paţiyattam denti, pahinakatthâya vâ pātheyyatthâya vâ paţiyattasesakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, nāñass' atthâya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

# PACITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro bráhmano bhikkhû nimantetvá bhojesi. bhikkbû bhuttavî pavarita natikulani gantva ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce pindapātam ādāya agamamau. atha kho so brahmano pativissake etad avoca: bhikkbû maya avya santappità, etha tumbe pi santappessamiti, te evam abamsu: kim tvam ayyo ambe santappessasi, ye pi taya nimantita te pi ambākam ghārāni āgantvā ekaece bhuñjimsu, ekaece pindapatam adaya agamamsu 'ti. atha kho so brahmano njjhayati khiyati vipaceti: katham hi nama bhaddanta amhakam ghare bhunjitvå annatra bhunjissanti. ma c' abam patibalo yavadattham datun ti. assosum kho bhikkhu tassa brahmanassa . . . vipácentassa. ye te bhikkhû appiechá . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhu bhuttavi payarita aññatra bhuñjissantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû . . . bhuñjantiti. saceam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi náma te blúkkhave moghapurisá

bhuttáví paváritá añňatra bhuňjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannámm vá pasádáya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhápadam uddíseyyátha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttavî pavarito khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânânam bhikkhûnam panîte pindapâte nîharanti. gilânâ na cittarûpam
bhuñjanti, tâni bhikkhû chaddenti. assosi kho bhagavâ
necāsaddam mahāsaddam kākoravasaddam, sutvâna âyasmantam Ânandam āmantesi: kim nu kho so Ânanda necāsaddo
mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho âyasmā Ânando
bhagavato etam attham ārocesi. bhuñjeyyum panānanda
bhikkhû gilânātirittan ti. na bhuñjeyyum bhagavā 'ti.
atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā
bhikkhû āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atīrittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave
atīrittam kātabbam: alam etam sabban ti. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito anatīrittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādeyya vā bhunjeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. [2]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhuttavi nama pancannam bhojananam annataram bhojanam antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

pavārito nāma asanam paūūāyati bhojanam paūūāyati, hatthapāse thito abhiharati, patikkhepo paūūāyati. anatiritam nāma akappiyakatam hoti, appatiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, abhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti: etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, bhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti, gilānātirittam hoti: etam atirittam nāma.

khādaniyam nāma paūca bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma paūca bhojanāni odano kuummāso sattu maccho mamsam. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti patiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || | | | |

anatiritte anatirittasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasañûî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya patiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte atirittasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti atirittam karapetva hhunjati, atirittam karapetva bhunjissamiti patiganhati, annass' atthaya haranto gacchati, gilanassa sesakam bhunjati, yamakalikam sattahakalikam yavajivikam sati paccayo paribhunjati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

### PACITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavana Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim addhānamaggapatipannā honti, eko bhikkhu anāeāram ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca; māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etam kappatīti, so tasmim upanandhi, atha kho te bhikkhû Sāvatthim agamamsu, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam añāatarassa pūgassa samghabhattam hoti, dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito hoti, upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulam gantvā piņdapātam ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca; bhunjāhī āvuso 'ti, alam āvuso parīpumno 'mhīti, sundaro āvuso piņdapāto bhunjāhīti, atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nīppīliyamāno tam piņdapātam bhunjati, upanandho

bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso mam vattabbam maññasi yam tvam bhuttāvī pavārito anatiritam bhojaniyam bhuñjasīti. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban ti. nanu āvuso pucchitabban ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnum etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anatirittena bhojanena abhihatthum pavāressatīti—pa—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhum... pavāresīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum... pavāressasī, n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāva—pa— evaā ca pana bhikkhavo imam sikkhāpadam uddissevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttavim pavaritam anatirittena khadaniyena va bbojaniyena va abhihatthum pavareyya handa bhikkhu khada va bhunja va 'ti janam asada-

napekkho, bhuttasmim pacittiyan ti. [1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhuttāvī nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etam anatirittam nāma. khādaniyam nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . mamsam. abhihatthum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakam icchasi tāvatakam ganhāhīti.

janati nama samam va janati nañe va tassa arocenti so va

Aroceti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imam codessāmi sāressāmi paţicodessāmi paţisāressāmi maōkum karissāmīti abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuōjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

pavārite pavāritasaūnī anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihatthum pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavār rite vematiko . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāritasannī . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāro ajjhohāro āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite pavāritasanni, āpatti dukkatassa. apavārite vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. apavārite apavāritasanni, anāpatti. [2]

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā deti, atirittam kārāpetvā bhunjāhiti deti, annass' atthāya haranto gacchāhiti deti, gilānassa sesakam deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajivikam sati paceaye paribhunjā 'ti deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. [3]2]

chattham.

# PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Rajagaho viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape, tena kho pana samayena Rajagahe giraggasamajio hoti, sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu, manussa sattarasavaggive bhikkhû passitva nhapetva vilimpetva bhojetva khādaniyam adamsu. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū khādaniyam adaya aramam guntva chabbaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum: ganhathävuso khådanivam khådathå 'ti. kuto tumhehi ävuso khådaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû chabbaggivånum bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum, kim pana tumhe avuso vikale bhojanam bhuñjatha 'ti. evam avuso 'ti. chabboggivå bhikkhû ujjhavanti khûyanti vipacenti : katham hi nama sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû vikale bhojanam bhunjissantiti. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesum. ye te bhikkhû appiecha te ujibayanti khiyanti vipäcenti: katham hi nāma sattarasavaggivā bhikkhû vikûle bhojanam bhuñjissantiti. te bhikkhû bhagavato cłam attham arocesum. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave vikåle bhojanam bhuñjatha 'ti, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagaya. katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa vikāle bhojanam bhunjissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikale khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. | 1 || 1 || yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

vikālo nāma majjhantike vitivatte yava aruņuggamanā.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paţiganhâti, âpattî dukkaţassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre apatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti yamakalikam sattahakalikam yavajivikam sati paccaye paribhunjati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anáthapin dikassa áráme, tenakho pana samayena âyasmato Anandassa upajihâyo âyasmâ Belatthasiso araŭŭe viharati. so pindava caritva sukkhakuram aramam haritvá sukkhápetvá nikkhípati, yadá áhárena attho hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhunjati, cirena gāmam piņdāya pavisati. bhikkhû ayasmantam Belatthasîsam etad avocum: kissa tvam avuso cirena gamam pindaya pavisasiti. atha kho ayasma Belatthasiso bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. kim pana tvam avuso sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhunjasiti. evam avuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayasma Belatthasiso sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhuñjissatiti - pa -. saceam kira tvam Belatthasîsa . . . bhuñjasiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam Belatthasisa sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhunjissasi. n' etam Belatthasisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikarakam khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va khadoyya va bhunjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippete bhikkhū 'ti. sannidhikārakam nāma ajja patiggahitam aparajju khāditam hoti.

khādaniyam nāma . . . bhojaniyam nāma . . . mamsam. khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti patiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa.

ajjhoháre ajjhoháre ápatti pácittiyassa. [1]

sannidhikārake sannidhikārakasannī khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādati vā bhunjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. sannidhikārake vematiko... sannidhikārake asannidhikārakasannī... āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake sannidhikārakasannī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake asannidhikārakasannīl, anāpatti. ||2||

aušpatti yāvakālikam yāvakāle nidahitvā bluñjati, yāmakālikam yāme nidahitvā bluñjati, sattāhakālikam sattāham nidahitvā bluñjati, yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribluñjati,

ummattakassa, ûdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

#### PACITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū panītabhojanāni attano atthāya vinnāpetvā bhunjanti, manussā,, vipācenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā panītabhojanāni, bhunjissanti, kassa sampannam na manāpam, kassa sādum na raccatīti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhū appiechā, vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū. bhunjissantīti

— pa —, saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave , , , bhuñjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi năma tumbe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam và pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yani kho pana tani panitabhojanani seyyath' idam sappi navanitam telam madhu phanitam maceho mamsam khiram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarapani panitabhojanani attano atthaya viñinapetva bhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapuechakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kaco' âvuso
khamanîyam kacci yapanîyan ti. pubbe mayam avuso panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñnâpetvâ bhuñjama, tena no
phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ patikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na viñnâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato
... ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim
katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmî bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viñuâpetvâ
bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave îmam sikkbâpadam
uddiseyyâtha:

yani kho pana tani panitabhojanani seyyath' idam sappi navanitam telam madhu phanitam maccho mamsam khiram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarapani panitabhojanani agilano attano atthaya vinuapetva bhunjoyya, pacittiyan ti 121

yani kho pana tani panitabhojananiti: sappi nama gosappi va ajikasappi va mahisam va sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi. navanitam nama tesan neva navanitam telam nama tilatelam sasapatelam madhukatelam erandatelam vasatelam madhu nama makkhikamadhu. phanitam nama ucchumha nibbattam, maccho nama udakacaro vuccati, mamsam nama yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam, khiram nama gokhiram va ajikakhiram va mahisakhiram va, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khiram dadhi nama tesan neva dadhi.

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni paņitabhojanānīti tathārûpāni paņītabhojanāni.
agilāno nāma yassa vinā paņītabhojanāni phāsu hoti.
gilāno nāma yassa vinā paņītabhojanāni na phāsu hoti.
agilāno attano atthāya vināāpeti, payoge payoge dukkatam; paṭīlābhena bhunjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukka-

tassa; ajihohåre ajihohåre åpatti påcittiyassa. || I ||

agilāno agilānasanni panitabhojanāni attano atthāya vinnāpetvā bhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasanni . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilāno agilānasanni, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno gilānasanni, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, gilāno hutvā viññāpetvā agilāno bhuñjati, gilānassa sesakam bhuñjati, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. ||3||3||

navamam.

### PACITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Vesaliyam viharati Mahavane kûtagarasalayam, tena kho pana samayem aññataro bhikkhu sabbapamsukuliko susane viharati. manussehi diyyamanam na icchati patiggahetum, susane pi rukkhamule pi ummäre pi ayyavosätitakäni sämam gahetvä bhuñjati. manussa . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayam bhikkhu ambakam ayyavosatitakani samam gahetva bhunjissati. there 'yam bhikkhu vadharo manussamamsam maññe khādatīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam, ye te bhikkhu appiceha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhu adinnam mukhadyaram aharam åharissatîtî — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvaram aharam aharasiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa adinnam mukhadváram áháram áharissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pā — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvaram aharam ahareyya, pacittiyan ti.

evan c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam pannattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû udakadantapoņe kukkuecâyanti, bhagavato . . . årocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave udakadantapoņam sāmam gahetvā bhuñjitum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvaram aharam ahareyya annatra udakadantapona, pacittiyan ti. 121

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

adinnam nāma apatiggahitakam vuocati. dinnam nāma kāyena vā kāyapatibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā dente hatthapāse thito kāyena vā kāyapatibaddhena vā patiganhāti, etam dinnam nāma.

âhāro nāma udakadantapoņam thapetvā yam kinci ajjhoharaņīyam, eso āhāro nāma.

añāatra udakadantapoņā 'ti thapetvā udakadantapoņam. khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti gaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

apatiggahitake apatiggahitakasaññi adinnam mukhadväram aharati aññatra udakadantapona, apatti pacittiyassa. apatiggahitake vematiko . . . apatiggahitake patiggahitakasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. patiggahitake apatiggahitakasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. patiggahitake vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. patiggahitakasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti udakadantapoņe, cattāri mahāvikatāni sati paccaye asati kappiyakārake sāmam gahetvā paribhunjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 3 ||

#### dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

pindo, ganam, param, pāvam, dve ca bhuttāpavāraņā, vikāle, sannidhi, khīram, dantapoņena te dasā 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho,

# PACITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Vesaliyam viharati Mahayane kûtagarasalayam, tena kho pana samayena samghassa khâdaniyam ussannam hoti, atha kho âyasmâ Anando bhagavato etam attham arocesi, tena h' Ananda vighāsādānam pūvam dehīti. evam bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ânando bhagavato patisuņitvā vighāsāde patipātivā nisīdāpetvà ekekam půvam dento añňatarissá paribbájikáva ekam maññamano dve pûve adasi. samanta paribbajikayo tam paribbăjikam etad avocum : jâro te eso samano 'ti, na meso samano jaro, ekam mannamano dve pûve adasîti. datiyam pi kho -pa - tatiyam pi kho ayasma Anando ekekam půvam dento tassa yeva paribbajíkaya ekam mañňamáno dve půve adási. samanta paribbajikayo tam paribbajikam etad avocum: járo . . . adástti. járo na járo 'ti bhandimsu. ||1|| aññataro pi ajivako parivesanam agamasi. aññataro bhikkhu pahûtena sappina odanam madditvâ tassa âjîvakassa mahantam pindam adasi. atha kho so ajivako tam pindam adaya agamāsi. annataro ājivako tam ājivakam etad avoca: kuto taya âvuso pindo laddho 'ti. tassavuso samanassa Gotamassa mundagahapatikassa parivesanaya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam ājīvakānam imam kathāsallāpam. atha kho te upasaka yena bhagaya ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidimsu. ekamantam nisinna kho to upasaka bhagavantam etad avocum : ime bhante titthiya avannakama buddhassa ayannakâmâ dhammassa ayannakâmâ samghassa, sâdhu bhante ayya titthiyanam sahattha na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho te upasaka bhagayata dhammiya kathâya . . . sampahamsitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivådetvå padakkhinam katvå pakkamimsa. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam paññapessami dasa atthavaso paticca, samghasutthutaya saṃghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammaṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vå paribbåjakassa vå paribbåjikåya vå sahatthå khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå dadeyya, påcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

acelako nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno naggo. paribbājako nāma bhikkhum ca sāmaņerañ ca thapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniň ca sikkhamānañ ca sāmaņeriň ca thapetvā yā kāci paribbājikasamāpannā.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantapoṇam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsam.

dadoyya 'ti kayena va kayapatibaddhena va nissaggiyena

vå deti, apatti päcittiyassa. [1]

titthiye titthiyasaññi sahattha khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va deti, apatti pacittiyassa, titthiye vematiko... titthiye atitthiyasaññi... apatti pacittiyassa, udakadantaponam deti, apatti dukkatassa, atitthiye titthiyasaññi, apatti dukkatassa, atitthiye vematiko, apatti dukkatassa, atitthiye atitthiyasaññi, anapatti. [[2]]

anåpatti dåpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvå deti, båhirålepam deti, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

### PACITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhivihārikam bhikkhum etad avoca: ch' āvaso gāmam pindāya pavisissāmā 'ti, tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacehāvuso na me tayā saddhim kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me

katha va nisajja va phasu hotiti. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatthe kale nasakkhi pindaya caritum, patikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhavesi chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu aramam gantva bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. ye te bhikkhu appiccha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' avuso gamam pindaya pavisissama 'ti tassa adapetva uyyojessatiti — pa — . saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojesasi. n' etam moghapurisa bhikkhum sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmā 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojoyya gacehâvuso na me tayâ saddhim kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti ekakussa me kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti etad eva paceayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan

ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

ch' âvuso gâmam và nigamam và 'ti: gâmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gâmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dåpetvå 'ti yågum vå khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå

dăpetvâ. adâpetvâ ti na kiñci dâpetvâ.

uyyojeyyä 'ti mätugämena saddhim hasitukämo kilitukämo raho nisiditukämo anäcäram äcaritukämo evam vadeti: gucchävuso . . . ekakassa . . . phäsu hotiti uyyojeti, äpatti dukkatassa. dassanüpacäram vä savanüpacäram vä vijahantassa äpatti dukkatassa. vijahite äpatti päcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci

paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi uyyojeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi uyyojeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. kalisâsanam âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam uyyojeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. kalisâsanam âropeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanno upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññì, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti ubho ekato na yapessama'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhandam passitva lobhadhammam uppadessatiti uyyojeti, matugamam passitva unubhiratim uppadessatiti uyyojeti, gilanassa va ohiyyakassa va viharapalassa va yagum va khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va nihara'ti uyyojeti, na anacaram acaritukamo sati karaniye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, adikammi-kassa'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa Arame, tena kho pana samayena hyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa gharam gantvå tassa pajäpatiyå saddhim sayanighare nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso yenayasma Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho so puriso pajapatim etad avoca: dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho så itthi ayasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adasi. atha kho so puriso ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca: gaechatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkha dinna 'ti. atha kho så itthi sallakkhetvå pariyutthito ayam puriso 'ti åvasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca: nisidatha bhante ma agamittha 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso - pa - tatiyam pi kho so puriso ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam . . . dinna 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sa itthi ayasmantam Upanandam . . . må agamittha 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvå bhikkhû njjhapeti nyam bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajápativá saddkim sayanighare nisinno, so mayá uyyojiyamano na icehati gantum. bahukicca mayam bahukaraniya 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kole anupakhajja nisajjam kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sabhojans . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam

kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam nama kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhanta honti, ubho avitaraga.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

nisajjam kappeyyä 'ti mahallake ghare pitthasamghatassa hatthapasam vijahitvä nisidati, äpatti päcittiyassa. khuddake ghare pitthivamsam atikkamitvä nisidati, äpatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññi sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. na sayanighare vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññi, anapatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti mahallake ghare pitthasamghātassa hatthapāsam avijahitvā nisīdati, khuddake ghare pitthivamsam amatikkamitvā nisīdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubbo nikkhantā honti, ubbo vītarāgā, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sahāyakassa gharam gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhim raho pajicchanue yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim raho paticchanne asane nisajjam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhi na petī na tiracchānagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahatturi.

saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhim vā nikhaniyamāne bhamukam vā ukkhipiyamāne alsam vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paticchannam nåma åsanam kuddena vå kavåtena vå kilañjena vå sånipåkårena vå rukkhena vå thambena vå

kotthaliya va yena kenaci paticehannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyä 'ti, mätugame nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mätugamo upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. ubho vä nisinnä honti ubho vä nipannä, äpatti

pacittiyaesa. ||1||

mütugame mütugamasannı raho paţicchanne asano nisajjam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. matugame vematiko . . . matugame amatugamasannı . . . apatti pacittiyassa. yakkhiya va petiya va pandakena va tiracebanagatamanussaviggahitthiya va saddhim raho paţicchanne asane nisajjam kappeti, apatti dukkaṭassa. amatugame matugamasannı,

åpatti dukkatassa. amåtugåme vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. amåtugåme amåtugåmasaññi, anåpatti. ||2||

anapatti yo koci vinna puriso dutiyo hoti, titthati na nisidati, arahopekkho, annavihito misidati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

# PACITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sahâyakassa gharam guntvâ tassa pajâpatiyâ saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappesi, atha kho so puriso . . . vipâceti: katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti, assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vipâcentassa, ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappessatîti—la—. saccam kira tvam Upananda mâtugâmena . . . kappessti, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim eko ekaya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracohānagatā, viññū paṭibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'tî bhikkhu c' eva hotî mâtugâmo ca.

raho năma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyya 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. Instead of raho paticohanne asano read eko ekaya raho) . . . adikammikassa 'ti. ||2||

pańcamam.

# PACITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena avasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatthakakulam ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam bhattena nimantesi, añño pi bhikkhû bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayena ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulani payirupasati, atha kho te bhikkhû te mnnusse etad avocum: dethàvuso bhattan ti. agametha bhanto yav' ayyo Upanando agacehatiti, dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhû - pa - tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhû te mannese etnd avocum; dethavuso blattam pure kålo atikkamatiti. tatiyam pi kho mayam bhante bhattam karimba ayyassa Upanandassa karana. agametha bhante yav' ayyo Upanando agacchatiti. atha kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulâni payirupâsitvå divå ågacchati. bhikkhu na cittarupam bhuñjimsu. ye te bhikkhû appiceha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam kulosu cărittam âpajiissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda nimantito . . . Apajjasiti, saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nåma tvam moghapurisa nimantito . . . apajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasaunānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam

kulesu cârittam apojjeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatê bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañînttam hoti. 11

tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatthākakulam samghass' atthāya khādaniyam pāhesi nyyassa Upunandassa dassetvā samghassa dātabban ti, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmam pindāya pavittho hoti, atha kho te manussā ārāmam gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kaham bhante ayyo Upanando

ti. es' avuso avasma Upanando Sakyaputto gamam pindaya pavittho 'ti. idam bhante khadaniyam ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvá samghassa dátabban tí. bhagavato etam attham arocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmin nidane dhammin katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi; tena hi bhikkhave patiggahetvå nikkhipatha yava Upanando agacehatiti. atha kho ayasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā patikkhittam purebhattam kulesu carittam apajjitun ti pacekabhattam kulani payiropäsitvä divà patikkami. khadaniyam ussädiyittha, ye te bhikkhû appiechă . . . vipăcenti : katham hi năma âyasmā Upanando Sakyapuito pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam āpajjissatīti — pa —. succam kira tvam Upananda pacehābhattam . . . apajjasiti, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa pacchābhattam . . . apajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasaunanam va pasadaya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyátha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam va pacchabhattam va kulesu carittam apajjeyya, pacittivan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû cîvaradânasamaye kukkuccâyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti, cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye kulâni payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . apajjeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam, tatthayam samayo, civaradanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. | 3 ||

evañ o' idam . . . paññattam hoti. | 4 |

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhû kukkuccayantâ . . . anujanâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum apucchâ kulâni payirupâsitum.

evañ ca . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samano santam bhikkhum anapuecha purebhattam va pacchabhattam va kulesu carittam apajjeyya anatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo: civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo, ayam tattha samayo ti. ||5||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. nimantito nāma paūcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nama yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nama bhikkhum sakka hoti apuecha pavisitum. .
asantam nama bhikkhum na sakka hoti apuecha pavisitum.

purebhattam nama yena nimantito tam abhuttavi. pacehabhattam nama yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam nama-cattári kuláni khattiyakulam bráhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam, kulesu cárittam ápajjeyyá 'ti aññassa gharúpacárum okkamantassa ápatti dukkatassa, pathamam pádam ummáram atikkámeti, ápatti dukkatassa, dutíyam pádam atikkámeti, ápatti pácittiyassa.

nănatra samayâ 'ti țhapetvâ samayam. elvaradânasamayo năma anatthate kathine vassânassa pacchimo mâso, atthate kathino panca mâsă. clvarakârasamayo nâma civare kariyamâne. || 1 ||

 vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. animantite animantitasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti samaye, santam bhikkhum apuccha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuccha pavisati, anassa gharena maggo hoti, gharupacarena maggo hoti, antaragamam gacchati, bhikkhuniupassayam gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, patikkamanam gacchati, bhattiyagharam gacchati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||6||

chattham.

### PACITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame. tena kho pana samayena Mahanamassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. atha kho Mahanamo Sakko yena bhagaya ten' npasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisiano kho Mahanamo Sakko bhagavantam etad avoca: iceham' aham bhante samgham catumāsam bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvam Mahanama samgham catumasam bhesaijena pavårehiti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta nadhivasenti. bhagavato etam attham årocesum, anujanami blikkhave catumasapaccayapavaranam saditum ti. 11 tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam bhesajjam viññapenti, tath' eva Mahanamassa Sakkussa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahanamo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami . . . avoca : icchām' aham bhante sampham aparam pi catumasam bhesajjena pavaretan ti. sådhu sådhu Mahånåma, tena hi tvam Mahånåma samgham aparam pi câtumâsam bhosajjona pavârchīti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhiyâsenti. bhagavato . . . Arocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave punapavāraņam pi sāditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahanamam Sakkam parittam yeva bhesajjam viññapenti, tath' eva Mabanamassa Sakkassa bhesajjam nasannam boti. tatiyam pi kho Mahanamo Sakko yena bhagava ten' upasamkami . . . avoca : iccham' aham bhante samgham yavajivam bhesajjena pavaretun ti. sadhu sadhu Mahanama, tena hi tvam Mahanama samgham yavajivam bhesajjena pavarehiti. bhikkhu kukkuccayanta nadhivasenti. bhagavato . . . arocesum anujanami bhikkhave niccapavaranam pi saditun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkha dunnivatthá honti duppárutá anákappasampanná. Mahánámo Sakko vattà hoti : kissa tumbe bhante dunnivatthà duppărută anākappasampannā. nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam supārutena ākappasampannenā 'ti, chabbaggivå bhikkhû Mahaname Sakke upanandhimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho mağam upûyena Mahânâmam Sakkam mañkum kareyyâmâ atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhanam etad ahosi; Mahanamena kho avuso Sakkena samgho bhesajjena pavarito. handa mayam âyuso Mahânâmmı Sakkam sappim viññâpemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu yena Mahanamo Sakko ten' upasamkaminau, upasamkamitva Mahanamam Sakkam efad avocum: donena avuso sappina attho 'ti. ajjunho bhante agametha, manussa vajam gata sappim aharitum, kålam harissathå 'ti. dutiyam pi kho - pa - tatiyam pi kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû Mahanamam Sakkam . . . harissathà 'ti. kim pana tayà âvuso adâtukâmena pavâritena yam tvam paváretvá na desíti, atha kho Mahánámo Sakko ujjhāyati khlyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā ajjunho bhante agametha 'ti vuccamana nagamessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû Mahanamassa Sakkassa . . . vipacentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mabānāmena Sakkena njjunho bhante ágamethá 'ti vuocamáná nágamessantíti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye Mahanamena Sakkena . . . nagametha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa Mahanamena Sakkena . . . någamessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ea pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

agilanena bhikkhuna catumasopaccayapavarana sadi-

tabbā aññatra punspavāraņāya aññatra niccapavāraņāya. tato ce utlari sādiyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||4||1||

ngilânena bhikkhunā cātumāsapaccayapavāraņā sāditabbā 'ti gilānapaccayapavāraņā sāditabbā. punapavāraņāpi sāditabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viñūāpessāmīti. niceapavāraņāpi sāditabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā viñūā-

pessamiti.

tato ce uttari sadiyeyya 'ti : atthi pavarana bhesajjapariyantă na rattipariyantă, atthi pavârană rattipariyantă na bhesajjapariyantā, atthi pavāraņā bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantà ca, atthi pavàranà n' eva bhesajjapariyantà na rattipariyantā. bhesajjapariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni pariggahitâni honti ettakohi bhesajjehi pavâremîti. rattipariyantă nāma, rattivo pariggahitāvo honti ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremītī. bhesajjapariyantà ca rattipariyantà ca nama, bhesajjàni ca pariggahităni honti rattiyo ca pariggahitâyo honti ettakehi bhesajjehi ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti; n' eva bhesajjapariyanta na rattipariyanta nama, bhesajjani ca apariggahitani honti rattivo ca apariggahitavo honti. bhesajjapariyante yehi bhesajjehi pavarito hoti tani bhesajjani thapetya aññani bhesajjání viňňápeti, ápatti pácittiyassa, rattipariyante yásu rattisu pavarito hoti ta rattivo thapetva annasu rattisu vindapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca vehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni thapetvā yāsu rattisu pavárito hoti tá rattiyo thapetvá aňňáni bhesajjáni aŭŭāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, apatti pācittivassa. n' eva bhesajjapariyante na rattipariyante anapatti. || 1 ||

na bhesajjakaraniyena bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. nānena bhesajjena karaniyena nānam bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari tat'uttarisañāt bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. tat' uttari vematiko . . . tat' uttari na tat'uttarisañāī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. na tat' uttari tat'uttarisañāī, āpatti dukkaņassa. na tat' uttari vematiko, āpatti dukkaņassa. na tat' uttari na

tat'uttarisaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni viñnāpeti, yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tāsu rattīsu viñnāpeti, imehi tavā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā amhākam ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viðināpeti, yāsu tayā rattīsu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattīyo vitivattā amhākam ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viūnāpeti, nātakānam, pavāritānam, anīnass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. [3]2]

sattamam.

# PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena raja Pasenadi Kosalo senaya abbhuyyato hoti. chabbaggiya bhikkha uyyuttam senam dassanaya agamamsu: addasa kho raja Pasenudi Kosalo chabbaggive bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgaechante, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca : kissa tumbe bhante âgata 'tthâ 'ti. mahārāja mahārajānam mayam datthukāmā 'ti. kim bhante mam ditthena yuddhābhinandinā. nanu bhagavā pasaitabbo 'ti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samanā Sakvapattivā uvyuttam senam dassanaya agacchissanti. amhákam pí alabha amhakam pi dulladdham ye mayam ajivassa hetu puttadârassa kāraņā senāya āgacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appicchå . . . vipåcenti; katham hi nama chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchissantîti. bhikkhu bhagavato etam attham arocesum. saceam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttam senam dassanaya gacchatha 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā uyyattam senam dassanāya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasådåyn - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanaya gaccheyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. [1]

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno màtulo senáya giláno hoti. so tassa bhikkhuno santika důtam pāhesi; aham hi senāya gilāno, āgacelato bhadilanto, icchami bhaddantassa agatan ti. atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi: bhagavatā sikkhāpadam pañnattam na uyyuttam senam dassanaya gantabban ti, ayan ca me matalo senaya gilano, katham nu kho maya patipajjitabban ti. bhagavato etam attham arocesi. atha kho blagava ctasmim nidane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi : anujanami bbikkhave tathârûpapaccayâ senâya gantum. evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanaya gaccheyya. aññatra tatharupapaccaya, paeit tiyan ti. |2|

vo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

uyyuttä näma senä gämato nikkhamitvä nivitthä vä hoti payātā vā, senā nāma hatthi assā rathā pattl. dvādasapuriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattaro purisà sarahattha patti.

dassanaya gacehati, apatti dakkatassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāram vijabitvā punappunam passati, apatti pacittiyassa,

aññatra tatharûpapaceayâ 'ti thapetvâ tatharûpapacea-

yam. ||1||

uyyutte uyyuttasaññi dassanaya gacehati aññatra tatharapapaccaya, apatti pacittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuvvuttasaññi . . . åpatti påcittiyassa. ekamekam dassanava gacchati, apatti dukkatassa, yattha thito passati, apatti dukkatassa, dassanupacaram vijahitva punappunam passati, apatti dukkațassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasañili, apatti dukkatassa, annyvutte vematiko, apatti dakkatassa, anuyyutte anuvyuttasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti arame thito passati, bhikkhussa thitokasam va nisinnokasam vå nipannokasam vå agaechati, patipatham gacchanto passati, tatharupapaccaya, apadasu, ummattakassa,

ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||3||

### PACITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû sati karanîye senam gantvå atirekatirattam senäva vasanti. manusså . . . vipåcenti: katham bi nama samana Sakyaputtiya senaya vesissanti. amhâkam pi alâbhâ amhâkam pi dulladdham ye mayam ajivassa hetu puttadarassa karana senaya pativasama ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . yipacentânam. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nāma ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vasissantiti - pa -. saccom kira tombe bhikkhave atirekatirattam senāva vasathā 'ti. succam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā atirekatirattam senāva vasissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannánam vá pasádáva - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyatha;

siya ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanaya, dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhuna senaya vasitabbam, tato ce uttari vaseyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

siya ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanaya 'ti, siya paccayo siya karaniyam.

dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. | 1 ||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññi senŝya vasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ûnakasaññi . . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakatiratte atirekasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnakatiratte vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnakatiratte ûnakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitva tatiyaya rattiya puraruna nikkhamitva puna vasati, gilano vasati, gilanassa karaniyena vasati,

senā vā patisenāya ruddhā hoti, kenaci palibaddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navaniam.

#### PACITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû dvirattatirattam senaya vasamānā uyvodhikam pi balaggam pi senābyāham pi anīķadassanam pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggiyo bhikkhu nyyodhikam gantvå kandena patividdho hoti. manusså tum blikkhum uppandesum : kacci bhante sayuddham ahosi, kati ta lakkhani laddhaniti, so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppandiyamano manku ahosi. manussa . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya uyyodhikam dassanaya ågaechissanti. amhåkam pi alåbhå, amhåkam pi dulladdham ye mayam ajivassa betu puttadarassa karana uyyodhikam Agaechama 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipácentánam. ve te bhikkhû appiechá . . . vipácentí : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû nyyodhikam dassanaya gacchissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave nyyodhikam dassanaya gacchatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisà . . . gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurish appasannanam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadum uddisevvåtha:

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senaya vasamano uyyodhikam va balaggam va senabyuham va unikadassanam va guccheyya,

pacittiyan ti. |1|

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu sonâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattivo vasamâno.

nyyodhikam nama yattha sampaharo dissati. balaggam nama ettaka hatthi ettaka assa ettaka ratha ettaka patti. senabyaham nama ito hatthi hontu ito assa hontu ito ratha hontu ito pattika hontu. anikam nama hatthanikam assani-

kam rathanikam pattanikam, tayo hatthi pacchimam hatthanikam, tayo assa pacchimam assanikam, tayo ratha pacchimam rathanikam, cattaro purisa sarahattha patti pacchimam pattanikam.

dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanāpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanāpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. | | | | | |

anāpatti ārāme thito passati, bhikkhussa thitokāsam vā nisinnokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āguntvā sampahāro dissati, patipatham gacchanto passati, sati karanīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

### dasamam.

tass' uddánam :

pûvam, kathā, 'panandassa tayam, 'paṭṭhākam eva ca,' Mahāuāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pańcamo.

## PACITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikam caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi. addasamsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgaechantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jatilassa assame nāgo pativasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā vihethesiti. evam vutte bhagavā tunht ahosi. dutiyam pi kho —pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā tunht ahosi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikam earamāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari. tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam

viharati. atha kho ayaama Sagato yena Ambatitthakassa jatilassa assamo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå agyagaram pavisitvā tipasanthārakum paññāpetvā nisīdi pallankam ābhujitvå ujum kayam panidhaya parimukham satim upatthapetvà, atha kho so nago ayasmantam Sagatam pavittham disvâna dummano padhūpāsi. ayasmāpi Sāgato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nago makkham asahamano pajjali, ayasmapi Sågato tejodhåtum samapajjitva pajjali, atha kho ayasma Sagato tassa nagassa tejasa tejam pariyadiyitya yenu Bhaddavatikā ten' upasamkami. atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam yathâbhirantam viharitvâ yena Kosambî tena cârikam pakkāmi, assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā; ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nagena saddhim samgamesiti. ntha kho bhagayâ anupubbena cârikum caramano yena Kosambi tad avasari. atha kho Kosambika upasaka bhagavato paccuggamanam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasamkāmimsu, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Sågatam abhivådetvå ekamantam atthamsu, ekamantam thita kho Kosambika upasaka ayasmantam Sagatam etad avocum: kim bhante ayyanam dullabhañ ca manapañ ca, kim paţiyadema 'ti. svam vutte chabbaggiya bhikkhû Kosambike upasake etad avocum: atth' avnso kapotika nama pasanna bhikkhûnam dullabha ca manapa ca, tam paţiyadetha 'ti. atha kho Kosambika upásaká ghare ghare kápotikam pasannam patiyádetvá ayasmantam Sagatam pindaya pavittham disvara ayasmantam Sagatam etad avocum : pivatu bhante ayyo Saguto kâpotikam pasannam, pivatu bhante ayyo Sâgato kâpotikam pasannan ti. atha kho âyasmâ Sâgato ghare ghare kâpotikum pasannam pivitvä nagaramha nikkhamanto nagaradväre paripati. atha kho bhagavà sambahulchi bhikkhuhi saddhim nagaramha nikkhamanto addasa Ayasmantam Sagatam nagaradvāre paripatitam, disvāna bhikkhū amantesi: ganhatha bhikkhave Sågatan ti. evam bhante 'ti kho te bhikkhû bhagavato patisunitva ayasmantam Sagatam aramam netva yena bhagava tena sisam katva nipatesum, atha kho ayasma Sagato parivattitva yena bhagava tena pade karitva seyyam kappesi. atha kho bhagava bhikkha amantesi : nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sagato tathagate sagaravo ahosi sappatisso'ti. evam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave Sågato etarahi tathågate sagåravo sappatisso'ti. no h' etam bhante, nanu bhikkhave Sågato Ambatitthikena någena saddhim samgåmesîti. evam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave Sågato etarahi pahoti någena saddhim samgåmetun ti. no h' etam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave tam påtabbam yam pivitvå visaññi asså'ti. no h' etam bhante, ananuechaviyam bhikkhave Sågatassa ananulomikam appatirûpam assamanakam akappiyam akaraniyam, katham hi nåma bhikkhave Sågato majjam pivissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasådåya — pa — evan en pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyyåtha:

suramerayapane pacittiyan ti. [1]

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasaṃyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo guļāsavo sambhārasaṃyutto.

piveyya 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, apatti pacitti-

majje majjasañni pivati, apatti pacittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasanni pivati, apatti pacittiyassa. amajje majjasanni, apatti dukkatassa. amajje vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. amajje amajjasanni, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti amajjam ca hoti majjavannam majjagandham majjarasam tam pivati, supasampake mamsasampake tela-sampake amalakaphanite, amajjam arittham pivati, ummatta-kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

pathamam.

### PACITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavana Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyam bhikkhum angulipatodakena hasesum, so bhikkhu uttanto anassasako kalam akasi, ye te bhikkhû appiceha... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhum

aŭgulipatodakena hâsessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumbe blikkhave . . . hâsethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumbe moghapurisâ . . . hâsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

angulipatodake päcittiyan ti. |1 ||

angulipatodako nama, npasampanno upasampannam hasadhippayo kayena kayam amasati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannasaññi añgulipatodakena hâseti. apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasahli . . . Apatti pacittivassa. kāyena kāyapatibaddham amasati, apatti dakkatassa. kāyapatibaddhena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayapatibaddhena kayapatibaddham Amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyona khyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa, anupasampannam käyena käyem ämesati, äpatti dukkatassa, käyena kayapatibaddham . . . kayapatibaddhena kayam . . . kayapatibaddhena kayapatibaddham . . nissaggiyena kayam . . . nissaggiyena kayapatibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggivam amasati, apatti dukkatassa, anupasampanno upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko. åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. 121

anāpatti na hāsādhīppāyo sati karanīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

## PACITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû Aciravatiya nadiya udake kilanti. tena kho pana samayena raja Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikaya deviva saddhim uparipasadavaragato hoti, uddasa kho rûja Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû Aciravativâ nadivâ udake kllante, disvâca Mallikam devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arabanto udake kilantiti. nissamsayam kho maharaja bhagayata sikkhapadam apaññattam te và bhikkhû appakatañanno 'ti, atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi; kena nu kho aham upavena bhagavato ca na ároceyyam bhagavá ca jáneyva ime bhikkhû udake kilità 'ti. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû pakkosâpetvá mahantam gulapindam adâsi imam bhante gulapindam bhagavato dethà 'ti. sattarasayaggiya bhikkhû tam galapindam adaya yena bhogava ten' upasamkaminsu, upasamkamitva bhagavantam etad avocum: imam bhante galapindam raja Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato detiti. kaham pana tumbe bhikkhave raja addusa 'ti. Aciravatiya nadiya bhagaya udake kijante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: kathum hi nama tumhe moghapurisa udake kilissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannamm va pasadaya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevvátha:

udake håsadhamme påcittiyan ti. |1|

udako häsadhammo näma uparigopphako udake häsädhippäyo nimujjati vä ummujjati vä palavati vä, äpatti päci(tiyussa. || I ||

udake håsadhamme håsadhammasaññi, åpatti påcittiyassu.
udake håsadhamme vematiko . . . udake håsadhamme ahåsadhammasaññi, åpatti påcittiyassa. hetthågopphake udake
kllati, åpatti dukkatassa. nåvåya kilati, åpatti dukkatassa.
hatthena vå pådena vå katthena vå kathalåya vå udakam
paharati, åpatti dukkatassa, bhåjanagatam udakam vå
kañcikam vå khiram vå takkam vå rajanam vå passåvam
vå cikkhallam vå kilati, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme håsadhammasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhammasaññi, anåpatti. [2]

anapatti na hasadhippayo sati karaniyo udakam otaritva

nimujjati và ummujjati và palavati và, påram gaechanto nimujjati vå ummujjati vå palavati vå, åpadåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

tativam.

# PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Kosambiyam viharati Ghositarame. tena kho pana samayena ayasma Channo auacaram acarati. bhikkhû evam ahamsu: avuso Channa evarûpam må akâsi, n' etam kappatîti. so anâdariyam paticea karoti yava. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nama ayasma Channo anadariyam karissatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Channa anadariyam karoslti, saecam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; kathem hi nāma tvam moghapurisa anādariyam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya —pa — evan ça pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

anadariyo pacittiyan ti |1|

anādariyam nāma dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyan ca dhummanadariyan ca. puggalanadariyam nama upasampannena paññattena vuccamâno ayam ukkhittako vâ vambhito vå garahito vå, imassa vacanam akatam bhavisaatiti anadariyanı karoti, apatti pacittiyassa. dhammanadariyam nama upasampannana paññattena vuccamâno kath' ayam nassevya vá vinassovya vá antaradháyeyya vá tam vá na sikkhitukámo anadariyam karoti, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi anâdariyam karoti, apatti upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne pacittivassa. anupasampannasaññi . . . apatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannena apañilattena vuccamâno idam na sallekhaya na dhûtattaya na pásádikatáya na apacayáya na viriyárambháya samvattatîti anâdariyam karoti, âpatti dukkatassa. anapasampannena paññattena vå apaññattena vå vuccamano idam na sallekhåya . . . na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti anādariyam karoti,

âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. [[2]] anāpatti evam amhākam ācariyānam uggaho puripuechā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. [[3]] 2]

catuttham.

### PACITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapimdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû bhimsāpenti, te bhimsāpiyamānā rodanti, bhikkhû evam āhamsu; kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti, ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhû amhe bhimsāpentiti, ye te bhikkhû appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum bhimsāpessantīti... (see LHI. 1)... uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhimsapeyya'ti, upasampanno upasampannam bhimsapetukamo rupam va saddam va gandham va rasam va photthabbam va upasamharati, bhayeyya va so na va bhayeyya, apatti pacittiyassa. corakantaram va valakantaram va pisacakantaram va acikkhati, bhayeyya va so na va bhayeyya, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi bhimsapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi bhimsapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. anupasampannam bhimsapetukamo rapam va . . . upasamharati,
bhayeyya va so na va bhayeyya, apatti dukkatassa. corukantaram va . . . na va bhayeyya, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. anupa-

sampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne

anupasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti na bhimsapetukamo rūpum va saddam va gandham va rasam va photthabbam va upasamharati, corakantarum va vaļakantāram va pisacakantāram va ācikkhati, ummattakussa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

### PACITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakuļāvane migadāve, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle añāntaram mahantam susirakattham jotim samādahitvā visibbesum, tasmim ca susire kanhasappo agginā sautatto nikkhamitvā bhikkhū paripātesi, bhikkhū taham taham padhāvimsu, ye te bhikkhū appiechā..., vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbessantīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jotim samādahitvā visibbessantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanapekkho jotim samadaheyya va

samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sîkkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. || I ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilâna henti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc'
āvuso khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyan ti. pubbe mayam āvuso
jotim samādahitvā visibbema, tena no phāsu hoti, idāni pana
bhagavatā paţikkhittan ti kukkuccāyantā na visibbema, tena
no na phāsu hotīti. bhagavato etam attham āroccsum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā jotim samādahitvā vā
samādahāpetvā vā visibbetum. evan ca pana... uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilano visibbanapekkho jetim samada-

heyya vå samådahåpeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. evañ c'idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû na padipesum jotike pi jantaghare pi kukkuccayanta. bhugavato etam attham arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave tatharûpapaccaya jotim samadahitum samadahapetum. evan ca pana . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho ĵotim samâdaheyya và samâdahâpeyya và aññatra tathârûpapaccayâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

agilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ na phâsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nama aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa, sakim ānatto bahukam pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sakim tathārūpapaceayā 'ti thapetvā tathārūpapaceayam. ||1||

anapatti gilanassa, aŭnena katam visibbeti, vitacchitangaram visibbeti, padipe, jotike, jantaghare, tatharupapaceaya,

åpadåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||3||

chattham.

# PACITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagaho viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Tapode nhāyanti, tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sīsam nhāyissāmiti Tapodam gantvå yåv' ayya nhayantiti ekamantam patimanesi. bhikkhu yava samandhakara nbayimsu, atha kho raja Mågadho Seniyo Bimbisåro vikåle sîsam nhåyitvå nagaradvåre thakkite bahinagare vasitvå kålass' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivadetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho rajanam Magadham Seniyam Bimbisaram bhagavā etad avoca: kissa tvam mahārāja kāless' eva agato asambhinnena vilepanena 'ti. atha kho raja Magadho Seniyo Bimbisaro bhagavato etam attham arocesi. atha kho bhagava rajanam Magadham Seniyam Bimbisaram dhammiya kathâya . . . sampahansesi. atha kho ràja Magadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsito utthäyäsanä bhagavantam abhiyadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami: atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhû patipucehi; saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû rajanam pi passitva na mattam jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. buddho bhagava. katham hi nama te bhikkhave moghapurisa rajanam pi passitva na mattam janitva nhavissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya, pacitti-

yan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. |1

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû unhasamaye parilahasamaye kukkuccâyantă na nbâyanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, civaram pi senasanam pi dussati. bhagavato etam attham årocesum. anujänämi bhikkhave unhasamaye parijähnsamaye oren' addhamasam nhayitum. evan ca pana . . . uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, diyaddho maso seso gimhânan ti vassânassa pathamo mâso ice ete addhateyyamāsā unhasamayo pariļāhasamayo. ayam tattha sam-

avo 'ti.

evan c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pannattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilâna honti. gilânapucehakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' avuso
khamaniyam kacci yâpaniyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso oren'
addhamâsam nhâyâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhugavatâ paṭikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na nhâyâma, tena no na
phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi
bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ oren' addhamâsam nhâyîtum.
evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam . . . parilahasamayo gilanasamayo ayum tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhu navakammam katva kukkuccayanta na nhayanti, te sedagatena gattena sayanti, civaram pi senasanam pi dassati. bhagavato . . . årocesum. anujanami bhikkhave kammasamaye oren' addhamasam nhayitum. evan ca pana . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya añîtatra samaya, pacittiyam — pa —.

evañ o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam pañ-nattam hoti.  $\|\mathbf{4}\|$ 

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû addhânam gantvâ kukkuccâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena . . . åroccsum. anujânâmî bhikkhave addhânagamanasamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha;

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya amatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. [5]

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhû ajjhokase cîvarakammam karonta sarajena vâtena okinna honti, devo ca thokam thokam phusayati. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta na nhayanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cîvaram pi senasanam pi dussati, bhagavato . . . årocesum, anujānāmi bhikkhave vātavutthisamaye oren' addhamāsam nhāyitum. evañ

ca pana . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo: diyaddho maso seso gimhanan ti vassanassa pathamo maso ice ete addhateyyamasa unhasamayo parilahasamayo, gilanasamayo, kammasamayo, addhanagamanasamayo, vatavutthisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. || 6||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. oren' addhamâsan ti ûnakaddhamâsan.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti cuṇṇena vâ mattikâya vâ nhâyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nhânapariyosâne āpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samaya 'ti thapetvà samayam. nnhasamayo nâma diyaddho maso seso gimhanam, parilahasamayo nâma vassanassa pathamo maso, ico eto addhateyyamasa unhasamayo parilahasamayo 'ti nhayitabbam. gilanasamayo nama yassa vina nhanena na phasu hoti, gilanasamayo 'ti nhayitabbam. kammasamayo nama antamaso parivenam pi sammattham hoti, kammasamayo 'ti nhayitabbam. addhanagamanasamayo nama addhayojanam gaechissama 'ti nhayitabbam, gaechantena nhayitabbam, gatena nhayitabbam. vatavutthisamayo nama bhikkhu sarajena vatena okinna honti, dve va tini va udakaphusitani kaye patitani honti, vatavutthisamayo 'ti nhayitabbam. ||1||

ûnakaddhamāse ûnakasaññi aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ûnakaddhamāse vematiko . . ûnakaddhamāse atirekasaññi . . āpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ûnakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasañni, anā-

patti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsam nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsam nhāyati, pāram gacchanto nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||7||

# PACITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavá Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa aramo, tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca paribbâjakâ ca Sûketû Savatthim addhanamaggapatipanna honti. antara magge cora nikkhamitva te acchindimsu. Savatthiya rajabhata nikkhamitvå te core sabhande gahetvå bhikkhûnam santike důtam páhesum: ágacchanta bhaddantá sakam sakam civaram samjānitvā ganhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na samjānunti. to ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā attano attano civaram na samjanissantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe bhikkhusamgham sannipätäpetvä bhikkhûnam tadanucchavikam tadanulomikam dhammin katham katva bhikkhû amantesi; tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññāpessâmi dasa atthavase paticea: samghasutthutāya samghaphāsutāya — pa saddhammatthitiya vinayanuggahaya, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhuna civaralabhena timam dubbannakarananam annataram dubbannakaranam adatabban nilam va kaddamam va kalasamam va anada co bhikkhu tinnam dubbannakarananam annataram dubbannakaranam navam civaram paribhunjoyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nama akatakappam vuccati.

civaram nāma channam civarānam añnataram civaram.

tinnam dubbannakaranam añnataram dubbannakaranam adatabban ti antamaso kusaggena pi adatabban.

nilam nāma dve nilāni kamsanilam palāsanilam, kaddamo nāma odako vuccati, kāļasāmam nāma yam kiñci kāļasāmakam.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiņņam dubbaņņakaraņānam aññataram dubbaņņakaraņan ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā tinnam dubbannakaranamna aññataram dubbannakaranam nayam civaram paribhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

amādinne anādinnasañāl paribhuājati, āpatti pācittiyassa anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinnasañāi paribhuājati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinnasañāi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinnasañāi, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti adiyitva paribhunjati, kappo nattho hoti, kappakatokaso jinno hoti, kappakatena akappakatam samsibbitam hoti, aggale, anuvate, paribhande, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

atthaman.

# PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto bhatuno saddhiviharikassa bhikkhuno samam civaram vikappetva apaccaddhārakam paribhunjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi; ayam avuso ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto mayham civaram samam vikappetva apaceuddharakam paribhuñjatiti. ye te bhikkhû appicchă . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nama ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa samam civaram vikappetva apaccuddharakam pavibhuñjissatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjasiti. saccum bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi nama tyam moghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasàdaya - pa - evañ en pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam nddiseyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa va bhikkhuniya va sikhamanaya va samanerassa va samaneriya va samam vivaram vikappetva apaccuddharakam paribhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna. sikkhamana nama dvo vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha. samaņero nama dasasikkhapadiko. samaņerī nama dasasikkhapadika.

såman ti sayam vikappetvå.

civaram nāma channam civarānam añāataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nama dve vikappana sammukhavikappana ca parammukhavikappana ca. sammukhavikappana nama imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannamassa va 'ti. parammukhavikappana nama imam civaram vikappanatthaya tuyham dammiti. tena vattabbo: ko te mitto va sandittho va 'ti. itthannamo ca itthannamo ca 'ti. tena vattabbo: aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhunja va vissajjehi va yathapaccayam va karohiti.

apaccuddharakam nāma tassa vā adinnam tassa vā avissāsento paribhuñjati, āpattī pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasañnī paribhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaccuddhārake vematiko . apaccuddhārake paccuddhārakasañnī paribhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhittheti vā vissajjeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa. paccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasañnī, āpatti dukkatassa. paccuddhārake vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. paccuddhārake paccuddhārakasannī, anāpatti. | 2 |

anāpatti so vā deti tassa vā vissāsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

# PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiya bhikkhu asannihitaparikkhara honti, chabbaggiya bhikkhu sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhunam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti, sattarasavaggiya bhikkhu chabbaggiye bhikkhu etad avocum; dethavaso

amhākam pattam pi cîvaram pīti. chabbeggiyā bhikkhū hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhū evam āhamsu: kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhākam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhentīti. ye te bhikkhū appiechā ... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam pattam pi cīvaram pi apanidhessantīti — pa—saccam kira tumhe bhikkhūve bhikkhūnam ... apanidhetbā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhūnam ... apanidhessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa—evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vå cîvaram vå nisîdanam vå sücigharam vå kâyabandhanam vå apanidheyya vå apanidhapeyya vå antamaso håsåpekkho pi, påcittiyan

ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhussa 'ti uññassa bhikkhussa,

patto nâma dve pattå ayopatto mattikàpatto.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisidanam nama sadasam vuccati.

sûcigharam nâma sasûcikam vâ asûcikam vâ.

käyabandhanam näma dve käyabandhanàni pattikam sûkarantakam.

apanidheyya vå 'ti sayam apanidheti, apatti pacittiyassa. apanidhapeyya va 'ti annam anapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sakim anatto bahukam pi apanidheti, apatti pacittiyassa.

antamaso hasapekkho piti klladhippayo. ||1||

npasampanne upasampannasaññi pattam vå . . . kåya-bandhanam vå apanidheti vå apanidhapeti vå antamaso håsåpekkho pi, åpatti påcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . åpatti påcittiyassa. aññam parikkhåram apanidheti vå apanidhåpeti vå antamaso håsåpekkho pi, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannassa pattam vå civaram vå aññam vå parikkhåram apanidheti vå apanidhåpeti vå antamaso håsåpekkho pi, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, åpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2|| anåpatti na häsådhippåyo, dunnikkhittam patisameti, dhammin katham katvå dassåmiti patisameti, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

sură, anguli, toyan ca, unâdariyan ca, bhimsanam, joti, nahâna-dubbannam, apaccudddhârakam sâmam, apanidhena că 'ti.

surâpânavaggo chattho.

## PACITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvarthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā e' assa amanāpā honti, so kāke vijjhitvā sīsam chinditvā sūle paṭipāṭiyā thapesi, bhikkhū evam āhamsu: ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvitā voropitā 'ti, mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā, vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi sancicca pāṇam jīvitā voropessatīti — pa — saccam kira tvam Udāyi sancicca, voropessatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sancicca, voropessasi, n' etam moghapurisa sancicca, voropessasi, n' etam moghapurisa sancicca, voropessasi, n' etam moghapurisa sancicca in voropessasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannāmm vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sancicca panam jivita voropeyya, pacittiyan ti. 111

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. saŭeicea 'ti jananto samjananto cecca abhivitaritva vltikkamo.

pâņo nāma tiracehānagatapāņo vuecati.

jività voropeyya 'ti jivitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti santatim vikopeti, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

pane panasañai jività voropeti, apatti pacittiyassa. vematiko jività voropeti, apatti dukkatassa. pane apanasañút, anápatti. apáne pánusañúl, ápatti dukkatassa. apáne vematiko, apatti dukkutassa. apane apanasanii, anapatti. | 2:

anapatti asancicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, na maranadhippa-

yassa, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. |3 |2 |

pathamam.

### PACITTIYA, LXII.

Tona samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu janam sappanakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû janam sappanakam udakam paribhunjissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye . . . paribhunjatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigurahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam và pasådáya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhápadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam sappanakam udakam pari-

bhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. 11

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

janatí nama samam va janatí aññe va tassa arocentí.

sappāņakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto

paribhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

sappāņake sappāņakasaūni paribhunjati, apatti pācittiyassa. sappāņake vematiko paribhunjati, apatti dukkatassa. sappānake asappānskasanni paribhunjati, anapatti. apanake sappānakasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. apanako vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. apanake apanakasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

avapatti sappanakan ti ajananto, apanakan ti jananto, paribhogena na marissantiti jananto paribhunjati; ummatta-

kaasa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3 || 2 ||

## PACITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sā vatthīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam yathādhammam nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭenti akatam kammam dukkaṭam kammam puna kātabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam . . . ukkoṭessantīti , ukkoṭessantīti saccam bhagavā, vigarahi baddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu janam yathadhammam nihatadhikaranam punakammaya ukkotoyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti unine vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

yathādhammam nāma dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena katam, etam yathādhammam nāma.

adhikaranam nama cattari adhikaranani, vivadadhikaranam nam anuvadadhikaranam apattadhikaranam kiccadhikaranam.

punakammaya ukkoteyya 'ti akatam kammam dukkatam kammam puna katabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabban ti ukkoteti, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi ukkoteti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoteti, âpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi ukkoteti, anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti adhammena va vaggena va na kammarahassa va kammam katan ti jananto ukkoteti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiapattim apajjitva bhatuno saddhiviharikassa bhikkhuno árocesi: aham ávuso sancetanikam sukkavisatthiapattim apanno, ma annassa kassaci arocesiti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiapattim apajjitva samgham tassa apattiva parivasam váci, tassa samgho tassá ápattiyá parivásam adási. so parivasanto tam bhikkhum passitvå etad avoca : aham avuso sancetanikam sukkavisatthiapattim apajjitva samgham tassa apattiya pariyasam yacim, tassa me sampho tassa apattiya parivāsam adāsi, so 'ham parivasāmi, vediyām' aham āvuso, vediyatlti mam âyasmâ dhâretû 'ti. kim nu kho âvuso yo aŭño pi imam apattim apajjati so pi evam karotiti. evam åvuso 'ti. ayam avuso ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim apajjitva so me aroceti : ma kassaci arocesiti. kim pana tvam avuso patiechadesiti. evam åvuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham årocesi. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānam dutthullam apattim paticchādessatīti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paticchâdesîti. saccam bhagavă. vigarahi buddho bhagaya: katham hi nama tyam moghapurisa bhikkhussa janam dutthullam apattim patiechādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

vo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jamam dutthullam apattim

paticehådeyya, påcittiyan ti. |1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhussa 'ti nāñassa bhikkhussa.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânûti aññe và tassa ârocenti so và ăroceti. dutthulla nama apatti cattari ca parajikani terasa ca samghadisesa.

patiechâdeyyâ 'ti imam jânitvâ codessanti sâressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti mañkum karissanti nârocessâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

duţthullâya âpattiyâ duţthullâpattisaññî paţicchâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţthullâya âpattiyâ vematiko paţicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaţassa. duţthullâya âpattiyâ aduţthullâpattisaññî paţicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţthullam âpattim paţicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaţassa. anupasampannassa duţthullam vâ aduţthullam vâ ajjbâcâram paţicchâdeti, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţthullâya âpattiyâ duţthullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţthullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţthullâya âpattiyâ aduţthullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţthullâya âpattiyâ aduţthullâpattisaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaļo pharaso jivitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karīssatīti nāroceti, añāe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paūñāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham:

### PACITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājaga he viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārake tesam pāmokkho hoti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jiveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikheyya, evam kho Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jiveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikhissati,

añguliyo dukkhâ bhavissanti. sace kho Upâli gananam sikkheyya, cyam kho Upali amhakam accayena sukhan ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upali gananam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upali rûpam sikkheyye, evam kho Upšli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyya 'ti. atha kho Upalissa matapitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upali rapam sikkhissati, akkhini dukkha ime kho samana Sakyaputtiya sukhasila bhavissanti. sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhunjitvā nivātesu sayanesu sayanti. sace kho Upali samanesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evam kho Upali amhakam accayena sukhan ca jîveyya na ca kilameyya 'ti. assosi kho Upali darako matapitunnam imam kathasallapum, atha kho Upali darako yena te dârakâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ te dârake etad avoca: etha mayam ayyo samanesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissama 'ti. sace kho tvam ayya pabbajissasi, evam mayam pi pabbajissama 'ti. atha kho te daraka ekamekassa mātšpitaro upasamkamitvā etad avocum: anujānātha mam agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjāvā 'ti, atha kho tesam dārakånam måtåpitaro sabbe p' ime dårakå samånacchandå kalvånadhippaya 'ti anujanimsu, te bhikkhû upasamkamitva pabbajjam yacimsu. to bhikkhû pabbajesum upasampadesum. te rattiya paccusasamayam paccutthaya rodanti: yâgum detha, bhattam detha, khâdaniyam detha 'ti. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : âgametha âvuso yava ratti vibhāyati. sace yagu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattam bhavissati, bhuñjiasatha, sace khådaniyam bhavissati, khådissaths, no ce bhavissati yagu va bhattam va khadaniyam vå, pindåya caritvå bhuñjissathā 'ti, evam pi kho te bhikkhû bhikkhûhi vuccamana rodanti yeva: yagum detba, bhattam detha, khadaniyam detha 'ti, senasanam ûhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagava rattiya paccasasamayam paceutthaya darakasaddam, sutvana ayasmantam Anandam amantesi: kim nu kho so Ananda darakasaddo 'ti. atha kho ayasma Anando bhagavato etam attham ârocesi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipåtåpetvå bhikkhû patipucchi:

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdessanti. ûnavîsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sîtassa unhassa jighacchâya pipâsâya damsamakasavâtâtapasirimsapasamphassânam duruttânam durâgatânam vacanapathânam uppannānam sārīrikānam vodanānam dukhânam tibbânam kharānam katukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātiko hoti. vīsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sītassa unhassa . . pāṇaharānam adhivāsakajātiko hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam unavlsativassam puggalam upasampadeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhû garayha, idam tasmim pacittiyan ti. ||I||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

janāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti nūne vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavisativasso nāma appattavisativasso. upasampādessāmīti gaņam vā ācariyam vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvihi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjbāyassa āpatti pācittiyassa, gaņassa ca ācariyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

ûnavisativasse ûnavisativassasaññî upasampâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnavisativasse vematiko upasampâdeti, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnavisativasse paripuṇṇavisativassasaññî upasampâdeti, anâpatti. paripuṇṇavisativasse ûnavisativassasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. paripuṇṇavisativasse vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. paripuṇṇavisativasse paripuṇṇavisativassasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ûnavisatīvassam paripuņņavisatīvassasannī upasampādeti, paripuņņavisatīvassam paripuņņasannī upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena añaataro sattho Rajagaha Patiyalokam gantukāmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' ayasmantehi saddhim gamissamiti. mayam kho bhante sunkam pariharissama 'ti. pajanathavuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikà : sattho kira sunkam pariharissatiti. to magge pariyutthimsu, atha kho te kammika tam sattham gahetva aechinditya tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissa tyam bhanto jánam theyvasatthena saddhim gaechasítí palibuddhitvá muncimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Savatthim gantva bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhu janam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjissatīti - pa - saccam kira tvam bhikkhu janam . . . patipajjasîti. saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava; katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . patipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānum vā pasādāya — pa — ovañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gå-

mantaram pi, pâcittiyan ti. |1 |

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

janati nama samam va janati anne va tassa arocenti so va

theyyasattho nämn cora katakamma va honti akatakamma vå, råjånam vå theyyam gacchanti sunkam vå pariharanti. saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāmāvuso gacchāma bhanto, gacchāma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja và biyyo và pare và gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, apatti dukkatassa.

antamaso gamantaram piti, kukkutasampate game gamantare gamantare apatti pacittiyassa. agamake aranne addhayojane addhayojane apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî samvidhaya ekaddhana-maggam patipajjati antamaso gamantaram pi, apatti paeitti-yassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . apatti dukkatassa. theyyasattha atheyyasatthasaññî . . . anapatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussa na samvidahanti, apatti dukkatassa. atheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññî, apatti dukkatassa. atheyyasatthe vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. atheyyasatthasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti asamvidahitvā gacebanti, manussā samvidahanti bhikkhū na samvidahanti, visamketena gacehanti, āpadāsu,

ummattakassa, ådikummikasså 'ti. |3 |2 |

chattham.

# PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalosu janapadesu Savatthim gacchanto aŭñatarena gamadvarena atikkamati. aññatará itthi samikena saha bhanditvá gamato nikkhamitvá tam bhikkhum passitvà etad avoca: kaham bhanto ayvo gamissatiti. Savatthim kho aham bhagini gamissamiti. aham ayyena saddhim gamissâmîti, eyyâsi bhaginîti, atha kho tasså itthivå såmiko gåmato nikkhamitvå manusse pucchi : ap' ayyo evarûpam itthim passevyatha 'ti. esayyo pabbajitena saha gacchatiti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitva tam blikkbum gahetvå åkotetvå muñei, atha kho so blikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamûle padhûpento nisidi. atha kho să itthi tam purisam etad avoca: navyo so bhikkhu mam nippatesi, api oa aham eva tena bhikkhuna saddhim gacchami. akarako so bhikkhu, gaccha nam khamapehiti. atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhum kbamapesi. atha kho so bhikkhu Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi, ye te bhikkhů appicehá . . . vipácenti : katham hi náma bhíkkhu måtugåmens saddhim samvidhåya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjissatiti - pa -, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu matugamena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena... paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gamantaram pi, pacittiyan ti. | 1 | 1 |

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhů 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā viñnū paţibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

anāpatti asamvidahitvā gacehati, mātugāmo samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacehati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

### PACITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Aritthassa nama bhikkhano gaddhabadhipubbassa evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam upannam hoti: tathâham bhagayatâ dhammun desitam àjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antaravika dhamma vutta bhagavata te patisovato nalam antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū: Aritthassa kira nama bhikkhuno gaddhabadhipubbassa evarapam papakam ditthigatum uppannam: tathaham . . . antarayaya 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitya Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam etad avocum: saccam kira te avuso Arittha evarapam papakam ditthigatam uppannam: tathābam . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evam byā kho aham āvuso bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāyikâ dhammâ vattà bhagavatâ te paţisevato nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti. mâyuso Arittha evam avaca, mâ bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi bhagavà evam vadevya. anekapariyavena avuso Arittha antarāvikā dhammā antarāvikā vuttā bhagavatā alañ ca pana te patisevato antarâyâya. appassâdâ kâmâ vuttă bhagavatá bahudukkhá bahúpáyásá ádínavo ettha bhiyyo, atthikankalûpamâ kâmâ vuttă bhagavatâ bahudukkhâ bahûpêyasa adinavo ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesupama kama vutta bhagavatā - la -, tinukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā - la -, angarakaanpama kama vutta bhagayata - la -, supinakûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ bhugavatâ - la -, yacitakûpamâ kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, sattisülüpamä kämä vuttä bhagavatä — la —, sappasirûpamâ kâmâ vutta bhagavata bahudukkha bahûpâyasa ådinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evam pi kho Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo tehi bhikkhûhi vuccamano tath' eva tam papakam ditthigatam thamasa paramasa abhinivissa voharati: evam byá kho aham ávuso bhagavatá dhammam desitam ajanami yatha yo'me antarayika dhamma vutta bhagavata te patisevato nalam antarayaya 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhû nasakkhimsu Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam etasmā pāpakā diuhigatā vivecetam atha kho to bhikkbū yena bhagavà ten' upasamkaminsu, upasamkamitvà bhagavato etam attham arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim

nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipatapetva Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam patipucchi; saccam kira te Arittha evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam: tathābam bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evam byā kho aham bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti, kassa nu kho nâma tvam moghapurisa mayâ evam dhammam desitam ājānāsi, nanu mayā moghapurisa anekapariyāyena antarāyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ alañ ca pana te pațisevato antarāyāya, appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpâyâsă âdinavo ettha bhiyyo, atthikañkalûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ maya . . . sappasirûpama kama vutta maya bahudukkha bahûpâyâsâ âdînavo ettha bhiyyo. atha ca pana tvam moghapurisa attanà duggahitena ambo c' eva abbhacikkhasi attanañ ea khanasi bahañ ea apuññam pasavasi, tam hi te moghapurisa bhavissati digharattam ahitâya dukkhâya. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisoyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: tathaham bhagavata dhammam desitam ajanami yatha ye 'me antarayika dhamma vutta bhagavata te patisevato nalam antarayaya 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhuhi evam assa vacaniyo: mayasma evam avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhanam, na hi bhagava evam vadeyya; anekapariyâyena âyuso antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alañ ca pana te patisevato antarayaya 'ti. evañ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhuhi vuccamano tath' eva pagganheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabbo tassa paținissaggâya. yâvatatiyañ ce samanubhâsiyamâno tam patinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjeyya, påcittiyan ti. [1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evam vadeyvå 'ti, tathåham bhagavata dhammam desitam . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti.

so bhikkhû 'ti yo so evamvâdî bhikkhu.

bhikkhûhîti aññehî bhikkhûhî ye passanti ye sunantî tehî vattabbo: māyasmā evam avaca . . . paţisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace patinissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa, sutvå na vadanti, åpatti dukkatassa, so bhikkhu samghamajiham pi akaddhitva vattabbo: mayasma evam avaca . . . patisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutivam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo, sace patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. so bhikkhu samanubhåsitabbo. evañ en pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbo, byattena bhikkhunā patibalena samgho ñāpetabbo: sunātu me bhante samgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam : tathâham bhagavatå . . . nålam antarayaya 'ti. so tam ditthim na patinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamam bhikkhum samanubhåseyya tasså ditthiyå paţinissaggåya, esa natti. sunatu me bhante samgho. itthannamassa bhikkhuno . . . na patinissajjati. samgho itthannamam bhikkhum samanubhasati tassa ditthiya patinissaggaya. yassåyasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno samanubhāsanā tassā ditthiyā paţinissaggāya so tunh' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhaseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadami - pa - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi : suņātu mo . . . so bhâseyya. samanubhattho samghena itthannamo bhikkhu tasså ditthiya patinissaggaya. khamati samghassa, tasma tunhî, evam etam dhârayâmîti.

nattiva dukkatam, dvihi kammavacahi dukkata, kamma-

våcapariyosane apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññì na patinissajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi na paţinissajjati, apatti påcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, åpatti dukkatassa, adhammakamme vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantassa, patinissajjantassa, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

atthomam.

## PACITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sayatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû janam tathavadina Aritthena bhikkhuna akatanudhammena tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjanti pi samvàsanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appîcchâ . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû janam . . . sambhuajissanti pi samväsissanti pi sahäpi soyyam kappessantiti - pa - saccam kira tumbo bhikkhave janam . . . sambhuñjathapi samvasathapi sahapi seyyam kappetha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarshi buddho bhagava : katham hi nâms tumbe moghapurisă jânam . . . sambhuñjissathâpi samväsissathäpi sahäpi seyyam kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam nddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam tathavadina bhikkhuna akatanudhammena tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjeyya vá samvásoyya vá saha vá seyyam

kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

janāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti anne vā tassa ārocenti so vā Aroceti.

tathavadina 'ti tathaham bhagavata dhammam desitam ajanami, yatha ye 'me antarayika dhamma vutta bhagavata te patisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti evamvādinā.

akatānudhammo nāma akkhitto anosārito.

tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhin ti ctam ditthim

appatinissatthena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vå 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca. âmisasambhogo nâma āmisam deti vā patiganhāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dhammasambhogo năma uddisati vă uddisapeti vă. padena uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa; akkbarāya uddisati vå uddisåpeti vå, akkharaakkharava åpatti påcittivassa. samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhim uposatham vā pavāraņam vā samghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vå seyyam kappeyyå 'ti ekacehanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, åpatti påcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ubho vå nipajjanti, åpatti påcittiyassa. utthahitvå punappunam nipajjanti, åpatti påcittiyassa. [1]

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati va samvasati va saha va seyyam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. ukkhittake vamatiko . . . . apatti dukkatassa. ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . . anapatti anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. anukkhittake vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anukkhittakasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti anukkhitto 'ti jänäti, ukkhitto osarito 'ti jänäti, tam ditthim patinissattho 'ti jänäti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

navammn.

## PACITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Kandakassa nama samanuddesassa evarûpam papakam ditthigatam uppannam hoti: tathaham bhagavata dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'mo antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttā bhagavatā te patisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahula bhikkhû: Kandakassa nama kira samanuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. Instead of Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo, read Kandako samanuddeso; instead of Arittha, Kandaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of avuso.) . . n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasadàya - la - pasannāmā en ekuceānam aññathattāyā 'ti. vigarahitvā dhammin katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave samgho Kandakam samanuddesam nasetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nåsetabbo: ajjutagge te avuso Kandaka

na c' eva so bhagavâ satthâ apadisitabbo, yam pi c' aññe samanuddeså labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam sâpî te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. atha kho samgho Kandakam samanuddesam nāsesi, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû janam tatha nasitum Kandakam samanuddesam upalapenti pi upatthapenti pi sambhunjanti pi sahapi soyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhu appicchâ . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû janam tatha nasitam Kandakam samanuddesam upalåpessanti pi upatthåpessanti pi sambhuñjissanti pi sahåpi seyyam kappessantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave janam tatha nasitam Kandakam samanuddesam upalapethapi upatthapethapi sambhunjathapi sahapi seyyam kappethá 'ti. saccam bhagavá, vigarahi buddho bhagavá; katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa janam . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurish appasannanam va pasadaya - pa evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha;

samanuddeso pi ce evam vadeyya: tathaham bhagavata dhammam desitam ûjanâmî yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vattā bhagavatā to paţisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti, so samanuddeso bhikkhuhi evum assa vacaniyo: mavuso samanuddesa evam avaca, må bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sádhu bhagavato abbhakkhánam, na hi bhagavá ovam vadevya: anekapariyayena avuso samanaddesa antaravika dhamma antarayika vutta bhagavata alan ca pana to patisevato antarayaya 'ti. evañ es pans so samanuddeso bhikkhůhi vuccamáno tath' eva pagganheyya, so samannddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacaniyo : ajjatagge te avuso samanuddesa na o' eva so bhagavà satthà apadisitabbo, yam pi o' aññe samanuddeså labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam, sapi te n' atthi; cara pire vinassa 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu janun tatha nasitam samanuddesam upalapeyya và upatthápeyya và sambhuñjeyya và saha và seyyam kappeyva, påeittiyan ti. |1|

samaņuddeso nāma sāmaņero vuccati.

evam vadeyya 'ti tathaham bhagavata . . . nalam anta-rayaya 'ti.

so samaņuddeso 'ti yo so evaņīvadi samaņuddeso.

bhikkhûhîti aññehî bhikkhûhî ye passantî ye sunantî, tehî vattabbe: må âvuso samanuddesa evam avaca . . . paţisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbe. tatiyam pi vattabbe. sace paţinissajjatî, ice etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjatî, so samanuddeso bhikkhûhî evam assa vacaniyo: ajjatagge te âvuso . . . vinassâ 'ti.

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhů 'ti.

janāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti anne vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tatha nasitan ti evam nasitam.

samanuddeso nama samanero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattam vā cīvaram vā uddesam vā paripuecham vā dassāmīti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upatthåpeyya vå 'ti tassa cunnam vå mattikam vå dantakattham vå mukhodakam vå sådivati, åpatti påcittiyassa,

sambhuñjeyya vå 'ti sambhogo nama dve sambhoga amisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharaya apatti päcittiyassa.

saha vä seyyam kappeyyä 'ti ekacchanne näsitake samanuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne näsitako samanuddeso nipajjati, äpatti päcittiyassa. ubho vä nipajjanti, äpatti päcittiyassa. utthahitvä punappunam nipajjanti, äpatti päcittiyassa. ||I||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, tam ditthim paţinissattho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

saŭciccavadha-sappâṇaṃ, ukko, duṭṭhullachâdanaṃ, ûnavîsati, satthañ ca, saṃvidhāna-Ariṭṭhakaṃ, ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhâpadâ ime 'ti.

sappanakavaggo sattamo.

## PÂUITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Kosambiyam viharati Ghositàrâme, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anācāram šenrati. bhikkhû evam āhamsu: māvuso Channa evarûpam akûsi, n' etam kappatîti. so evam vadeti : na tåvåham åvuso etasmim sikkhåpude sikkhissåmi yava na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripuechâmiti. ye te bhikkhu appiceba . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama âyasmâ Channo bhikkbûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno evam vakkhatí : na táváham ávuso . . . paripucehámíti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamāno evam vadesi : na tāvāham āvuso . . . paripucchāmīti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi pāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhūhi sahadhammikam vuccamano evam vakkhasi; na tavaham avuso , . . paripucchamîti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vă pasâdâya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddisovyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuhi sahadhammikam vuccomåno evam vadeyva: na tåvåham åvuso etasmim sikkhåpade sikkhissâmi yava na aññam bhikkhum byattam yinayadharam paripacehāmiti, pācitti yam. sikkhamānena bhikkhave bhikkhuna annatabbam paripucchitabbam paripanhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmiciti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhûhiti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikam nāma yam bhagavatā paññattam sikkhāpadam etam sahadhammikam nāma. tena vuccamāno evam vadeti: na tâvâham âvuso . . . vinayadharan ti panditam byattam medhavim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchâmîtî bhanati, apatti pâcittiyassa. | 1 |

upasampanne upasampannasañiñ evam vadeti, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaññattena vuccamano idam na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya na pāsādikatâya na apacayàya na viriyârambhâya samvattatîti evam vadeti, na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi, yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan ti panditam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchâmiti bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena paññattena và apaññattena và vuccamâno idam na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya . . . samvattatîti evam vadeti, na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan ti panditam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchâmiti bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

sikkhamanenå 'ti sikkhitukamena.

annatabban ti janitabbam, paripuechitabban ti idam bhante katham imassa va kv attho'ti, paripanhitabban ti cintetabbam tulayitabbam.

ayam tuttha sämiciti ayam tattha anudhammatā. ||2||
anāpatti jūnissāmi sikkhissāmīti bhaņati, ummattakassa,
ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam:

# PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavā bhikkhūnam anekapariyāyena vinayakatham kutheti vinayassa vaṇṇam bhāsati vinayapariyattiyā vaṇṇam bhāsati ādissa ādissa āyasmato Upālissa vaṇṇam bhāsati, bhikkhū bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena. . . Upālissa vaṇṇam bhāsati, handa mayam āvuso āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayam pariyāpaṇāmā 'ti, te ca bahū bhikkhū therā ca navā ca majjhimā ca āyasmato Upālissa santike vinayam pariyāpaṇamī. atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam

etad ahosi: etarahi kho avuso bahû bhikkhû thera ca . . . pariyapunanti. sace ime vinaye pakataññuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icehakam yadicehakam yavadicehakam akaddhissanti parikaddhissanti. handa mayam avuso vinayam vivannema'ti. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhû upasamkamitva evam vadenti: kim pan'imehi khuddanukhuddakehi sikkhapadehi udditthehi. yavad eva kukkuccaya vihesaya vilekhaya samvattantiti. ye te bhikkhû appiceha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû vinayam vivannessantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumbo bhikkhave vinayam vivannetha'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbo moghapurisa vinayam vivannessanta, n'etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu patimokkhe uddissamane evam vadeyya: kim pan' imehi khuddanukhuddakehi sikkhapadehi udditthehi, yavad eva kukkuccaya vihesaya vilekhaya samvattantiti, sikkhapadavivannake pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . , adhippeto bhikkha 'ti.

påtimokkhe uddissamåne 'ti uddisante vå uddisapente vå

sajjhåyam vå karonte.

evam vadeyyā 'ti kim pan' imehi khuddānukhuddakehi aikkhāpadehi udditthehi . . . samvattantīti. ye imam pari-yāpuņanti tesam kukkuccam hoti vihesā hoti vilekhā hoti, ye imam na pariyāpuņanti tesam kukkuccam na hoti vihesā na hoti vilekhā na hoti, anuddittham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, apariyāpuṭam idam varam, adhāritam idam varam, vinayo vā antaradhāyatu ime vā bhikkhū apakataūnuno hontū 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivaņņeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannesaññi vinayam vivanneti, apatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . apatti pâcittiyassa. aññam dhammam vivanneti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayam va aññam va dhammam vivanneti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. anu-

pasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti na vivanņetukāmo ingha tvam suttante vā gāthāyo vā abhidhammam vā pariyāpuņassu paechā vinayam pariyāpuņissasīti bhanati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

## PACITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāram ācarītvā aūñānakena āpannā 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadenti: idān' eva kho mayam jānāma ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttaparīyāpanno anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchatīti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vakkhanti... āgacchatīti—pa—. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadetha... āgacchatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vakkhatha... āgacchatīti, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya—pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamasam patimokkhe uddissamane evam vadeyya: idan' eva kho aham janami ayam pi kira dhammo suttagato suttapariyapanno anvaddhamasam uddesam agaechatlti, tan ce bhikkhum anne bhikkhu janeyyum nisinnapubbam imina bhikkhuma dvittikkhattum patimokkhe uddissamane ko pana vado bhiyyo, na ca taasa bhikkhuno annanakena mutti atthi yan ca tattha apattim apauno tan ca yathadhammo karetabbo, uttari c' assa moho aropetabbo: tassa te avuso alabha tassa te dulladdham yam tvam patimokkhe uddissamane na sadhukam atthikatva manasikarositi. idam tasmim mohanake pacittiyan ti. ||1|| yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam. påtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyå 'ti anacaram acaritva aññanakena apanno 'ti janantu 'ti patimokkhe uddissamane evam vadeti; idan' eva kho aham janami . . . agacchatiti, apatti dukkatassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukamam bhikkhum, bhikkhû janeyyum nisinnapubham imina . . . moho aropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave aropetabbo : byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho ñapetabbo : sunatu me bhante samgho. ayam itthannamo bhikkhu patimokkhe uddissamane no sadhukam atthikatva manasikaroti. yadi samghassa pattakallam samgho itthannamassa bhikkhuno moham aropeyya. esa fatti. sunatu me bhante samgho. ayam . . manasikaroti. samgho itthannamassa bhikkhuno moham aropeti. yassa-yasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno moham aropeti. yassa-yasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno moham aropeti. yassa-yasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dharayamiti.

anaropite mohe moheti, apatti dukkatassa. Aropite mohe moheti, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, apatti pacittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî moheti, apatti pacittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî moheti, apatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, apatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. #2#

anåpatti na vitthårena sutam hoti, ünakadvittikkhattum vitthårena sutam hoti, na mohetukämassa, ummattakassa, ädikammikassä 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

## PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame. tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam paharam denti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evam ahamsu: kissa tumbe avuso rodatha 'ti. ime avuso chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana amhakam paharam dentiti. ye te bhikkhû appiecha... vipacenti; katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana bhikkhûnam paharam dassantiti — pa—. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhûnam paharam dassantiti — pa—. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa kupita... dassatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano paharam

dadeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti , , , adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa,

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilajâto.

pahāram dadeyyā 'ti kāyana vā kāyapatibaddhena vā nissaggiyena vā antamaso uppalapattena pi pahāram deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi kupito anattamano pahâram deti, apatti pacittiyassa, upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . Apatti pacittiyassa, anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahâram deti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa, anupasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci vihethiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāram deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catutthum.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhā kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggiranti, te paharasamucita rodanti, bhikkhû evam ahamsu: kissa tumbe avuso rodatha 'ti, ime avuso chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana amhakam talasattikam uggirantiti, ye te bhikkhû appiceha... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggirissantiti—pa—, succam kira tumbe bhikkhave kupita anattamana sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggiratha 'ti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa kupita... uggirissatha, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya—pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggireyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa, kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajâto.

talasattikam uggireyyä 'ti käyam vä käyapatibaddham vä antamaso uppalapattam pi uccareti, äpatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasañaî kupito anattamano talasattikam uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhâdhippâyo talasattikam uggirati, ummattakassa, ådikummikassâ 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

### PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum amūlakena samghādisesena anuddhamsenti, ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . anuddhamsessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . anuddhamsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.

vigarahi buddho bhaguvā; katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā... anuddhamsessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya—pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum amalakena samghadi-

sesena anuddhamseyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum. amûlakam nāma adiṭṭham asutam aparisañkitam. saṃghādisesenā 'ti terasannam aññatarena. anuddhamseyyā 'ti codeti vā codāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasañāt amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhaṃseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . upasampanne anupasampannasañāt . . . āpatti
pācittiyassa. ācāravipattiyā vā diṭṭhīvipattiyā vā anuddhaṃseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam anuddhaṃseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasañāt, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasañāt, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti tathasaññi codeti va codapeti va, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

### PACITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhûnam sancicea kukknecam upadahanti; bhagavntā āvuso sikkhāpadam paŭnāttam na ûnavisativasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumbe ca ūnavisativassa upasampannā, kacci no tumbe anupasampannā 'ti, te rodanti, bhikkhû ovam āhamsu; kissa tumbe āvuso rodathā 'ti, ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhû amhākam sancicea kukkuccam upada-

hantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam sañcicea kukkuccam upadahissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave . . . upadahathā 'ti. saccum bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . upadahissatha, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanan va pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañeicea kukkuceam upadaheyya iti 'ssa muhuttam pi aphāsu bhavissatīti etad eva

paccayam karitva anaññam, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sanciccà 'ti jananto samiananto cecca abhivitaritvà vitikkamo.

kukkuecam upadaheyya 'ti: ûnavîsativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikâle mañño tayâ bhuttam, majjam mañño taya pitam, matugamena saddhim raho manue taya nisinnan ti kukkuccam upadahati, apatti pacittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitya anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkuccam upadahitum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi sañcieca kukkuccam upadahati, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . åpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa sancieca kukkuecam upadahati, apatti dokkatassa. anupasampanne upasampannasañol, dukkatassa. anupasampanno vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti na kukkuecam upadahitukamo unavisativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikale . . . nisinnam, ingha jânâhi må te pacchâ kukkuccam ahosîti bhanati; ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

saltamam.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anathapiudikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhandanti. pesalà bhikkhû evam vadanti: alajjino ime avuso chabbaggiya bhikkhû, na sakka imehi sahu bhanditun ti. chabbaggiya bhikkhû evam vadanti : kissa tumbe avuso ambe alajjivadena papetha 'ti. kaham pana tumhe avuso assuttha 'ti. mayam ayasmantanam upassutim titthamha 'ti. ye to bhikkhu appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nàma chabbaggiyà bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānam upussutim titthissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhanam . . . titthatha 'ti. saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhûnam . . . titthissatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam và pasådåya - pa -. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevyátha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunam bhandanajatanam kalahajatanam vivadapannanam upassutim tittheyya yam ime bhanissanti tam sossamiti etad eva paccayam karitva unannan, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhûnan ti aññesam bhikkhûnam,

bhaṇḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānan ti adhikaraṇajātānam.

upasautiin titiheyyä 'ti imesam sutvå codessämi säressämi paticodessämi patissäressämi mankum karissämiti gaechati, äpatti dukkatassa. yattha thito sunäti, äpatti päcittiyassa. pacchato gaechanto turito gaechati sossämiti, äpatti dukkatassa. yattha thito sunäti, äpatti päcittiyassa. purato gaechanto ohiyyati sossämiti, äpatti dukkatassa, yattha thito sunäti, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhussa thitokäsam vä nisinnokäsam vä nipannokäsam vä ägantvä mantentam ukkä-

sitabbam vijánápetabbam. no ce ukkáseyya vá na vijánápeyya vá, ápatti pácittiyassa.

etad eva paccayum karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo

hoti upassutim titthitum. | 1 |

upasampanno upasampannasaññi upassutim titthati, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanno vematiko . . upasampanno anupasampannasaññi . . apatti pacittiyassa: anupasampannassa upassutim titthati, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanno upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanno vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanno anupasamp

anāpatti imesam sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vūpasamissāmi attānam parimocessāmīti gaceliati, ummattakassa,

âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

### PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena baddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathupindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû anacaram acaritva ekamekassa kamme kariyamane patikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena samgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaniyena. chabbaggiya bhikkhu civarakammam karonta ekassa chandam adamsu, atha kho samgho ayam avuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako agato, hand' assa mayam kammam karoma 'ti tassa kammam akasi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiya bhikkhû ten' upasamkami. chabbaggiya bhikkhû tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kim avaso samgho akasiti. samgho me avuso kammam akasiti. na mayam avuso etadatthaya chandam adamhá tuyham kammam karissatiti. saco ca mayam janeyyama tuyham kammam karissatiti na mayam chandam dadeyvámá 'ti. ye te blikkhů appiechá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nams chabbaggiya bhikkhu dhammikanam kammanam chandam datvå pacchå khîyadhammam apajjissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye dhammikanam kanımanam chandam datva paceba khiyadhammam apajjatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa dhammikanam . . . apajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannamm va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikanam kammanam chandam datva paccha khiyadhammam apajjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

dhammikan nama kamman apalokanakamman nattikamman nattidutiyakamman natticatutthakamman dhammena vinayena satthu sasanena katam, etam dhammikan nama kamman. ehandam datva khiyati, apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

dhammakamme dhammmakammasaññi chandam datva khiyati, apatti pacittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . apatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi . . . anapatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anapatti. | | 2 ||

anapatti adhammena va vaggena va na kammarahassa va kammam katan ti jananto khiyati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. [3]2]

navamam.

## PACITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena samgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karanlyena, chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû civarakammam karontâ ekassa chandam adamsu, atha kho samgho yass' atthâya sannipatito tam kammam karissamîti nattîm thapesi, atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammam karonti, kassa tumbe kammam karissathâ 'ti chandam adatvâ utthâyasanâ pakkâmi, ye te bhikkhû appiechâ... vipâcenti; katham hi nâma bhikkhu samghe vinicchayakathâya vatta-

mānāya chandam adatvā utthāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saecam kira tvam bhikkhu samgbe vinicehayakathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saecam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samghe vinicehayakathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghe vinicchayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ utthâyâsanâ pakkameyya, pâ-

cittiyan ti. |1|

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhù 'ti.

samghe vinicehayakatha nama vatthu va arecitam hoti avinicehitam natti va thapita hoti kammavaca va vippakata hoti.

chandam adatvā utthāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, katham idam kammam kuppum assa vaggam assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsam vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi ehandam adatva utthâyâsanâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi . . . anâpatti, adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâ-

patti. |2|

anapatti samghassa bhandanam va kalaho va viggaho va vivado va bhavissatiti gacchati, samghabhedo va samgharaji va bhavissatiti gacchati, adhammena va vaggena va na kammarahassa va kammam karissatiti gacchati, gilano gacchati, gilanassa kuraniyena gacchati, uccarena va passavena va pilito gacchati, na kammam kopetukamo puna paccagamissamiti gacchati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti, ||3||24

# PACITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena Ayasma Dubbo Mallaputto samghassa senasanan ca paññápeti bhattáni ca uddisati. so cayasmá dubbalacivaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena samghassa ekam civaram uppannam hoti. atha kho samgho tam civaram ayasmato Dabbassa Mallaputtassa adasi. chabbaggiyá bhikkhû ujjhayanti khiyanti vipaconti: yathasantatam bhikkhû sanghikam làbham parinàmentiti. ye te bhikkhû appiechà . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhu samaggena samghena cîvaram datvâ pacchâ khiyadhammam āpajjissantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave samaggena . . . apajjatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa samaggena . . . åpajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannânam vå pasådåya -- pa -- evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevvåtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena samghena civaram datva paceha khiyadhammam apajjeyya yathasantatam bhikkhû samghikam labham parinamentiti, pacittiyan ti. || 1 ||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasaṃvāsako samānaslmāyaṃ thito.

civaram nāma channum civarānam añnataram civaram vikappanopagapacchimam.

datvå 'ti sayam datvå.

yathåsantatam näma yathämittatä yathäsanditthatä yathäsambhattatä yathäsamänupajjhäyakatä yathäsamänäcariyakatä.

sanghikam nāma samghassa dinnam hoti pariceattam. lābho nāma cīvarapiņdapātasenāsanagilānapaceayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cuņņapiņdo pi dantakaṭṭham pi dasikasattam pi. pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjeyyâ 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senāsanapañūāpakassa vā bhattuddesakassa vā yāgubhājakassa vā phalabhājakassa vā khajjabhājakassa vā appamattakavissajjakassa vā cīvaraṃ dinno

khiyati, apatti päcittiyassa. [[1]]

anapatti pakatiya chanda dosa moha bhaya karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhapi vinipatessati na samma upanessatiti khiyati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

ekādasamam.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhugavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam aŭūatarassa pāgassa samghassa sacivarabhattam paṭiyattam hoti bhojetvā eivarena acehādessāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena so pāgo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā tam pūgam etad avocum; dethāvuso imāni cīvarāni imesam bhikkhūnan ti. na mayam bhante dassāma, amhākam samghassa anuvassam sacīvarabhikkhā paūūattā 'ti. bahū āvuso samghassa dāyakā, bahū samghassa bhattā, ime tamhe nissāya tumhe sampassantā idha viharanti. tumhe ce imesam na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesam dassati. dethavuso imani civarani imesam bhikkhûnan ti. atha kho so pûgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûhi nippiliyamano yathapatiyattam civaram chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam datvå samghum bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhû jananti sumghassa sacivarabhattam patiyattam na ca jânanti chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam dinnan ti, te evam åhamsu: onojethavuso samghassa civaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathapatiyattam civaram ayya chabbaggiya ayyanam chabbaggiyanam parinamesun ti, ye to bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiva bhikkhû janam samghikam läbhum parinatam puggalassa parinamessantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave janam samghikam . . . parinametha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam samghikam . . . parinamessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam vá pasádáya - pa - ovaň ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyvätha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam samghikam labham parinatam puggalassa parinameyya, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yo panâ'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû'ti, jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

sanghikan nama sanghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lābho nāma civarapiņdapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cuņņapiņdo pi dantakattham pi dasikasuttam pi.

pariņatam nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, tam puggalassa pariņāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

pariņate pariņatasanni puggalassa pariņameti, apatti pācittiyassa, pariņate vematiko puggalassa pariņameti, apatti dukkatassa, pariņate apariņatasanni puggalassa pariņameti, anapatti, samghassa pariņatam annassa samghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariņameti, apatti dukkatassa, cetiyassa pariņameti, anapatti dukkatassa, puggalassa pariņatam annassa puggalassa vā samghassa vā cetivassa vā pariņameti, apatti dukkatassa, apariņate pariņatasanni, apatti dukkatassa, apariņate vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. aparinate aparinatasañaî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anapatti kattha dema 'ti puochiyamano yattha tumbakam deyyadhammo paribhogam va labheyya patisamkharam va labheyya ciratthitiko va assa yattha va pana tumbakam cittam pasidati tattha detha 'ti bhanati, ummattakussa, adikammikussa 'ti. [[3]]2[]

#### dvådasamam.

tass' uddānam :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇañ ca, mohâpana-pahârakaṃ, talasatti, amûlañ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca, paṭibâbanachandañ ca, Dabbañ ca, pariṇâmanaṃ.

sahadhammikavaggo atthamo.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo uyyanapalam anapesi: gaccha bhone uyyanam sodhehi uyyanam gamissama 'ti. evam deva 'ti kho so nyyanapalo rañño Pasenadikosalassa patissutvå nyvanam sodhento addasa bhagavantam annatarasmim rukkhamûle nisinnam, disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå råjånam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca: suddham deva uyyanam, api ca bhagava tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhaue mayam bhagavantam payirupasissâmă 'ti. atha kho râjă Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânam gantvâ yena bhagavà ten' upasamkami, tena kho pana samayena aññataro upasako bhagavantam payirupasanto nisinno hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam bhagavantam payirupasantam nisinnam, disvana bhito atthasi, atha kho rañão Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : narahat' Ayam puriso papo botum yatha bhagavantam payirupasatiti yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidi. atha kho so upasako bhagavato garavena

rajanam Pasenadikosalam n' eva abhivadesi na pacentthasi. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : katham hi namayam pariso mayi agate n' eva abbivadessati na paccutthessatiti. atha kho bhagavà rajanam Pasenadim Kosalam anaitamanam viditvå rajanam Pasenadim Kosalam etad avoca: eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vitarāgo 'ti, atha kho ranno Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi: nārahat' āyam upāsako orako hotum, bhagavāpi imassa vannam bhásatíti tam upásakam etad avoca: vadeyyási upásaka yena attho 'ti. sutthu devá 'ti. atha kho bhagavá rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsesi, atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavata dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsito utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami, tena kho pana samayena rajā Pasenadi Kosalo uparipāsādavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam rathiyāya chattapâṇim gaechantam, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca: tvam kira upāsaka bahussuto agutāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākam itthāgāram dhammam vācehīti. yam aham deva jânâmi ayyânam vâhasâ, ayyâ 'va devassa itthâgâram dhammam vacessantiti. || 1 ||

atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo saccam kho upasako aha 'ti yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantam etad avoca : sådhu bhante bhagavá ekam bhikkhum ánápetu yo amhákam itthágáram dhammam våcessatiti. atha kho bhagava rajanam Pasenadikosalam dhammiya kathaya sandassesi — pa — padakkhinam katvå pakkami, atha kho bhagava ayasmantam Anandam amantesi: tena h' Ananda rañão itthágaram dhammam väcchiti. evam bhante 'ti kho ayasma Anando bhagavato patissutvā kālena kālam pavisitvā raūne itthāgāram dhammam vacesi, atha kho ayasma Anando pubbanhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattacîvaram âdâya yena ranno Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikâya deviyâ saddhim sayanagato hoti, addasa kho Mallika devi ayasmantam Anandam dürato 'va agacchantam, disvana sahasa vutthasi,

pitakamattham dussam pabhassittha. atha kho ayasma Anando tato 'va patinivattitva aramam gantva bhikkhunam otam attham arocesi. ye to bhikkhu appiecha... vipacenti: katham bi nama ayasma Anando pubbe appatisamvidito ranno antepuram pavisissatiti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Ananda pubbe ... pavisasiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava. katham hi nama tvam Ananda pubbo ... pavisissasi. n' etam Ananda appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — vigarahitva dhammim katham katva bhikhu amantesi: ||2||

das' ime bhikkhave ådinavå råjanteparappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave raja mahesiya saddhim nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesi và bhikkhum diavà sitam påtukaroti bhikkhu vå mahesim disvå sitam pätukaroti, tattha ranno evam hoti ; addha imesam katum va karissanti va 'ti. avam bhikkhave pathamo adinavo rajanteparappavesane. puna ca param bhikkhave rājā bahukicco bahukaraņīyo annataram itthim gantvå na ssarati, så tena gabbham ganhi, tattha ranno evam hoti : na kho idha nano koci pavisati annatra pabbajitena, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave dutiyo adinavo rajantepurappavesane. puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure aññataram ratanam nassati, tattha rañño evam hoti; na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyà nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhaye tatiyo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantara guyhamanta bahiddhâ sambhedam gaechanti. tattha rañño evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kumman ti. ayam bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure putte vå pitaram pattheti pita va puttam pattheti, tesam evam hoti; na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhaye pancamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave raja nicatthaniyam uccatthane thapeti, yesan tam amanapam tesam evam hoti: raja kho pabbajitena samsattho, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave chattho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave raja uccatthaniyam nicutthane thapeti, yesam tam . . .

ayam bhikkhave sattamo . . . . puna ca param bhikkhave raja akale senam uvvojeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave atthamo . . . . puna ca param bhikkhave raja kale senam uvvojetvá antarámaggato nivattápeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave navamo . . . , puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepuram hatthisammaddam assasammaddam rathasammaddam rajaniyani rupasaddagandharasaphotthabbani yani na pabbajitassa såruppāni. ayam bhikkhave dasamo ādinavo rājantepurappavesane, ime kho bhikkhave dasa adinava rajantepurappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagaya ayasmantam Anandam anekapariyayena vigarahitvå dubbharatāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave

imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhâvasittassa anikkhantarájake aniggataratanake pubbe appatisamvidito indakhilam atikkameyya, pacittiyan ti. ||3||1||

vo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

khattiyo nama ubhato sujato hoti matito ca pitito ca samsuddhagahaniko yava sattamā pitāmahayugā akkhitto anupakuttho jätivädena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattivābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarājake 'ti rājā sayanigharā anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesi sayanighara anikkhanta hoti, ubho vå anikkhanta honti.

pubbe appatisamvidito 'ti pubbe anâmantetvă. indakhilo nāma sayanigharassa ummāro vuocati.

sayanigharam nama yattha katthaci ranno sayanam pannattam hoti, antamaso sanipakaraparikkhittam pi. indakhilam atikkamevva 'ti pathamam padam ummaram atikkameti, apatti dukkatassa. dutiyam padam atikkameti, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1.|

appatisamvidite appatisamviditasaññi indakhîlam atikkâmeti, apatti pacittivassa. appatisamvidite vematiko . . . appatisamvidite patisamviditasaññi . . . Apatti pacittiyassa. patisamvidite appatisamviditasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. patisamvidite vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. patisamvidite pati-

samyiditasaññi, anapatti. |2|

anapatti patisamvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyabhisekena abhisitto hoti, raid sayanighara nikkhanto hoti, mahesî savanigharâ nikkhantâ hoti, ubho vâ nikkhantâ honti, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

### PACITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena annataro bhikkhu Aciravatiya nadiya nhavati. aññataro pi brahmano pañcasatânam thavikam thale nikkhipitvā Aciravativā nadivā nhāvanto vissaritvā agumāsi, atha kho so bhikkhu tassayam brahmanassa thavika ma nassiti aggahesi. atha kho so brahmano saritva turito adhavitva tam bhikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passevyāsīti. handa brāhmaņā 'ti adāsi, atha kho tassa brāhmaņassa etad nhosi: kena nu kho aham upayena imassa bhikkhuno punnapattam na dadeyyan ti, na me bho pañca satâni, sahassam me 'ti palibuddhitva muñei. atha kho so bhikkhu aramam gantvå bhikkhunam etam attham årocesi, ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâceuti ; katham hi nama bhikkhu ratanam uggahessatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu ratanam ugguhesiti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa ratanam uggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasadaya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyatha:

vo pana bhikkhu ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå ugganheyya vå ugganhapeyya vå, påcittivan ti.

ovañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam pañnattam hoti. |11

tena kho pana samayena Savatthiya ussavo hoti. manusså alamkatapativattå uyyanam gacchanti. Visakhåpi Migaramata alamkatapatiyatta uyyanam gamissamiti 11

YOU BY:

gámato nikkhamitvá ky áham karissámi uyyánam gantvá, yam nûnâham bhagavantam payirupâseyyan ti âbharanam omuñcitvå uttaråsangena bhandikam bandhitvå dåsiyå adåsi : handa je imam bhandikum ganhâhiti, atha kho Visakha Migåramåtå yena bhagavå ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Visakham Migaramataram bhagaya dhammiya kathaya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Visakha Migaramata bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsitā utthāyāsanā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhinam katvā pakkāmi, atha kho så dåsi tam bhandikam vissaritvå agamasi. bhikkhû passitvå bhagavato etam attham årocesum, tena hi bhikkhave uggahetva nikkhipatha 'ti. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam và ratanasammatam và ajjhārāme uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå sññatra ajjhārāmā uggaņheyya vå uggaņhāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapadesu Anāthapiņdikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinā antevāsi āņatto hoti: sace bhaddantā āgacehanti
bhattam kareyyāsiti, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā
bhikkhū Kāsīsu janapadesu cārikaū caramānā yena Anāthapiņdikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo ten' upasamkamimsu,
addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacehante,
disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā
te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etad avoca: adhivāsentu bhante ayyā
svātanāya gahapatino bhattan ti, adhivāsesum kho te bhikkhū tunhibhāvena, atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyā accayena paņītam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyādāpetvā kālam
ārocāpetvā angulimuddikam omuncitvā te bhikkhū bhattema
parivisitvā ayyā bhunjitvā gacehantu aham pi kammantam
gamissāmīti angulimuddikam vissaritvā agamāsi, bhikkhū

passitvà sace mayam gamissama nassissat' ayam angulimuddika 'ti tatth' eva acchinsu, atha kho so puriso kammanta agacchanto te bhikkhu passitva etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyà idh' eva acchantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû tassa purisassa etam attham arocetvá Sávatthim gantvá bhikkhûnam etam attham Arocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmin nidane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi : anujanami bhikkhave ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå ajjhärame vå ajjhåvasathe vå uggahetvå vå uggahåpetvå vå nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå aññatra ajjhárámá và ajjhávasathá vá ugganhevya vá ugganhápevya vå, påcittiyam. ratanam vå pana bhikkhuna ratanasammatam vå ajjhårame vå ajjhåvasathe vå uggahetvå vå nggahûpetvâ vå nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. ayam tattha sâmîcîti. #3#

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nama mutta mani veluriyo sankho sila payalam rajatam jātarūpam lohitanko masāragallam. ratanasammatam nama yam manussanam upabhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nama.

aññatra ajjhârâmâ và ajjhâvasathâ vâ 'ti thapetvå ajjhârāmam ajjhāvasatham. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antohramo, aparikkhittassa upacaro, ajjhavasatho nama parikkhittassa avasathassa antoavasatho, aparikkhittassa upacaro.

ugganheyyá 'ti sayam ganháti, ápatti pácittiyassa. ugganhåpeyyå 'ti aññam ganhåpeti, åpatti påcittivassa.

ratanam vå pana bhikkhuna . . . nikkhipitabban ti, rûpena vå nimittena vå sannanam katva nikkhipitva acikkhitabbam : yassa bhandam nattham so agacchatû 'ti. sacc tattha agacchati so vattabbo: avuso kidisan te bhandan ti. sace rûpena và nimittona và sampådeti, dåtabbam. no ce sampådeti, vicināhi āvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhā āvāsā pakkamantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpû tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvå pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhû patirûpå, ye tattha honti gubapatikû patirûpå tesam hatthe nikkhipitvå pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sămîcîti ayam tattha anudhammată. ||1||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā njihārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahētvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammatam vissāsam gaņhāti, tāvakālikam gaņhāti, pamsukūlasannissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. [2]4]

dutiyam.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkha vikale gamam pavisitya sabhayam nisiditva anekavihitam tiracchanakatham kathenti sevyath' idam: rajakatham corakatham mahamattakatham senåkatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pånakatham vatthakatham savanakatham malakatham gandhakatham natikatham yanakatham gamakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surakatham visikhåkatham kumbhatthånakatham pubbapetakatham nånatthakatham lokakkhäyikam samuddakkhäyikam itibhuväbhavakatham iti va. manusea . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya vikalo gamam pavisitva sabhavam nisiditvå anekavihitam tiracchanakatham kathessanti seyvath' idam . . . iti vå. seyyathapi gihikamubhogino ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyà bhikkhû vikâle gâmam . . . kathessanti . . . iti và 'ti - pa -. saccam kira tumbo bhikkhave vikâle gâmam . . . kathetha . . . iti và 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmum . . . kathessatha . . . iti va. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - evañ ea pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevvatha;

yo pana bhikkhu vikâle gâmam paviseyya, pâcittiyan tî.

evañ e' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Savatthi in gacchanta sayam annataram gamam upagacchimsu, manussa te bhikkhu passitva etad avocum : pavisatha bhante 'ti, atha kho te bhikkhu bhagavata patikkhittam vikale gamam pavisitun ti kukkuccayanta na pavisimsu, cora te bhikkhu acchindimsu, atha kho te bhikkhu Savatthim gantva bhikkhunam etam attham arocesum, bhikkhu bhagavato etam attham arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi; anajanami bhikkhuve apuccha vikale gamam pavisitum, evan ca pana bhikkhuve imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha;

yo pana bhikkhu anapuccha vikale gamam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Såvatthim gacchanto såyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. manusså tam bhikkhum passitvå etad avocum: pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatå patikkhittam anåpacchå vikåla gåmam pavisitum ti kukkuccå-yanto na påvisi. corå tam bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidåne dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû åmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum åpucchå vikåle gåmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anapuccha vikale gamum paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatê bhikkhûnam sikkhêpadam paññattam hotî. | 3 || tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinâ dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim âharissâmiti gâmam gacchati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ patikkhittam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gâmam pavisitan ti kukkuccāyanto na pāvisi. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņo dhammim katham katvā bhikkhu āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave tathārūpe accāyiko karantye santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gâmam pavisitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anapuceha vikale gamam paviseyya anaatra tatharopa accayika karaniya,

pacittiyan ti. 141

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

santo nāma bhikkhu sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum. asanto nāma bhikkhu na sakkā hoti āpucchā pavisitum.

vikalo nama majjhantike vitivatte yava arunuggamana.

gāmam paviseyyā 'ti parikkhittassa gāmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacāram okkamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

annatra tatharûpa accayika karanîya 'ti thapetva tatharû-

pam accâyikam karaniyam. ||1||

vikâle vikâlasaññi santam bhikkhum anāpuechā gāmam pavisati añātra tathārûpā accāyikā karanīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasañīi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasañīi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, kāle kālasañīi, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti tatharupe accayiko karanuye, santam bhikkhum apuocha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuocha pavisati, antaragamam gacchati, bhikkhumupassayam gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, patikkamanam gacchati, gamena maggo hoti, apadasa, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||5||

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhû pavâritâ honti yesam ayyânam sücigharena attho aham sücigharena 'ti. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû bahû sûcighare viññâpenti, yesam khuddaká súcighará to mahante súcighare viňňápenti, vesam mahantă sücighară te khuddake sücighare viñnapenti. atha kho so dantakāro blikkhūnam bahū sūcighare karonto na sakkoti annam vikkavikam bhandam katum, attanapi na yapeti, puttadâro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussa . . . vipacenti : katham bi nama samana Sakyaputtiya na mattam janitva bahû sûcighare viññāpessanti. ayam imesam bahû sûcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussånam . , . vipåcentånam. ve te bhikkhu appiecha . . . vipäcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhû na mattam janitva baha sucighare vinnapessantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû na mattam . . . viññāpentiti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi nama te bhikkhave moghapurisa na mattam ... vinnapessanti. n' etam bhikkhavo appasannanam và pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhåpadam uddisevvåtha:

vo pana bhikkhu atthimayam và dantamayam và visânamayam vå sücigharam karapeyya, bhodanakam på-

cittivan ti. |1|

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

atthi năma yam kiñci atthi. danto năma hatthidanto vuocati. visāņam nāma yam kiñci visāņam.

karapeyya 'ti karoti va karapeti va, payoge dukkatam,

patilâbhena bhinditvå pacittiyam desetabbam.

attana vippakatam attana pariyosapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. attana vippakatam parehi pariyosapeti, apatti paeittiyassa. parchi vippakatam attanà pariyosàpeti, apatti pacittiyassa. parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. aññass' atthaya karoti va karapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. aññena katam patilabhitva paribhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa. || I ||

anāpatti gaņţhikāya, araņike, vidhe, anjaniyā, anjanisalākāya, vāsijate, udakapunchaniyā, ummattakassa, adikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

catuttham.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tenn samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto ucce mañce sayati, atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim senāsanacārikam āhindauto yenāyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihāro ten' upasaņkami, addasa kho āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacehantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avoca: āgacehatu me bhante bhagavā sayanam sayatū 'tī, atha kho bhagavā tato 'va paṭinivattitvā bhikkhū āmantesi: āsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti, atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya—pa— evaū ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

navam pana bhikkhuna mañcam va pitham va karayamanena atthangulapadakam karetabbam augatangulena annatra hetthimaya ataniya, tam atikkamayato chedanakam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nama karanam upadaya vuccati.

mañco nama cattaro mañca masarako bundikabaddho kulirapadako ahaccapadako. pitham nama cattari pithani masarakam bundikabaddham kulirapadakam ahaccapadakam.

kárayamánaná ti karonto vá kárápento vá.

atthangulapadakam karetabbam sugatangulena annatra

hetthimäya ataniya ti thapetva hetthimam ataniyam, tam atikkametva karoti va karapeti va, payoge dukkatam, patilabhena chinditva pacittivam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI. 2. 1) . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittīyassa. añāass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. añāena katam paṭilabhitvā parībhuājati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anapatti pamanikam karoti, anakam karoti, anaena katam pamanatikkantam patilabhitva chinditva paribhunjati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi piṭham pi tūlonaddham kārāpenti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā njjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma samanā Sākyaputtiyā mañcam pi... kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhogino 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi... kārāpessantīti—pa—, saccam kira tumho bhikkhave mañcam pi... kārāpessathā 'ti, saccām bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā mañcam pi... kārāpessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya—pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam và pitham và tûlonaddham karapeyya, uddâlanakam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. mañco nama cattaro mañca . . . pîtham nama cattari pîthâni . . . âhaccapâdakam. tûlam nama tînî tûlânî rokkhatûlam latâtûlam potakîtûlam.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge dukkaţam, patilābhena uddāletvā pācittīyam desetabbam,

attanā vippakatam attanā . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññana katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti âyoge, kāyabandhane, amsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanam karoti, aññena katam paţilabhitvā uddāletvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. |2 |2 |

chattham.

## PACITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavá Sávatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anáthapindikassa áráme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatá bhikkhúnam nisidanam anuññátam hotí, chabbaggiyá bhikkhú bhagavatá nisidanam anuññátan ti appamánikáni nisidanáni dhárenti mañcassa pi pithassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti, ye te bhikkhû appicchá, vipácenti: katham hi náma chabbaggiyá bhikkhû appamánikáni nisidanáni dháressantíti — pa —, saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave appamánikáni nisidanáni dhárethá 'ti, saccam bhagavá, vigarahi buddho bhagavá; katham hi náma tumbe moghapurisá appamánikáni nisidanáni dháressantha, n' etam moghapurisá appasannánam vá pasádáya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhápadam uddiseyyátha;

nisidanam pana bhikkhuna karayamanena pamanikam karetabbam, tatr' idam pamanam: dighaso dvo vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya, tiriyam diyaddham, tam atikkamayato chedanakam pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi mahâkâyo hoti, so bhagavato purato nisidanam paññâpetvâ samantato samañcamâno nisidati, atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Udâyim etad avoca: kissa tvam Udâyi nisîdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathâpi purânâsikottho 'ti, tathâ hi pana bhante bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam atikhuddakam nisîdanam anuññâtan ti, atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave nisîdanassa dasâ vidatthi, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyêtha;

nisîdanam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânena pamânikam kâretabbam, tatr' idam pamânam; dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam diyaddham, dasâ vidatthi, tam

atikkamayato chedanakam pacittiyan ti. ||2||

nisidanam nama sadasam vuccati.

kårayamånenå 'ti karonto vå kåråpento vå.

pamāṇikam kāretabbam tatr' idam pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, tam atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkatam, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. añāass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa. añāena katam patilabhitvā

paribhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa. | 1 ||

anāpatti pamāņikam karoti, ūnakam karoti, aūnena katam pamāņātikkantam patilabhitvā chinditvā paribhunjati, vitānam vā bhummattharaņam vā sāņipākāram vā bhisim vā bimbohanam vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

saltamam.

## PACITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam kaņdapatiechādi anunīnātā hoti. ehabbaggiya bhikkha bhagavata kandupaticehadi anuñāāta 'ti appamānikāyo kandupaticehadiyo dhārenti, puruto pi pacehato pi ākaddhantā ahindanti. ye te bhikkha appiceha..., vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiya bhikkha appamānikāyo kandupaticehādiyo dhāressantīti — pa—saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamānikāyo kandupaticehādiyo dhārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā... dhāressatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa—evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

kandupaticehādim pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamānikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamānam; dighaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

kandupaticchâdî nâma yassa adhonâbhi ubbhajānumandalam kandu vā pilakā vā assāvo vā thullakacchu vā ābādho tassa paticchādanatthāya.

kårayamånenå 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamånikå kåretabbå . . . tiriyam dve vidatthiyo tam atikkåmotvå . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||2||

atthamam.

### PACITTIYA, XOL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāmo, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhûnam vassikasāţikā anuññātā hoti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhagavatā vassikasāţikā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāţikāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhindanti, ye te bhikkhû . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasätikam pana bhikkhunä kärayamänena pamänikä käretabbä. tatr' idam pamänam: dighaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyä, tiriyam addhateyyä. tam atikkämayato chedanakam pävittiyan ti. ||1||

vassikasātikā nāma vassānassa cātumāsatthāya. karayamanena 'ti . . . pamanika karetabba . . . ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. 121

mayamam.

# PACITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Nando bhagayato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo hoti dassaniyo pasadiko caturangulomako bhagavato. so sugatacivarappamānam civaram dhāreti. addasamsu kho thera bhikkhû avasmantam Nandam dûrato 'va agacchantam, disvâna bhagavâ âgacchatiti âsanâ vutthahanti. te upagate jänitvä ujjhäyanti khilyanti vipäcenti : katham hi näma åvasmå Nando sugatacivarappamånam civaram dhåressatiti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. atha kho bhagava ayasmantam Nandam patipucchi : saccum kira tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamānam elvaram dhāresīti. saecam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathad bi nama tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamānam civaram dhāressasi. n' etam Nauda appasanuānam vå pasådåya - pa - ovañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyvātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamanam civaram karapeyya atirekum va, chedanakum pacittiyam. tatr' idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamāņam; dighaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo, idam suga-

tassa sugatacivarappamanan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sugatacivaram nama dighaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo.

kåråpeyyå 'ti karoti vå kåråpeti vå. payoge . . . (see LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, àpatti dukkatassa. [[1]]

anapatti anakam karoti, adifiena katam patilabhitya

chinditvå paribhuñjati, vitânam vâ . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti.  $\|2\|\mathbf{2}\|$ 

Nandasikkhåpadam dasamam. ratanavaggo navamo. khuddakam samattam.

tass' uddanam:

rañño ca, ratanam, santam, súci, mañcam ca, túlikam, nisidanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ ca, vassikâ, sugatena câ 'ti.

udditha kho ayasmanto dvenavuti pacittiya dhamma. tatthayasmanto pucchami: kucci 'ttha parisuddha. duti-yam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etthayasmanto, tasma tunhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

Ime kho panâyasmanto cattâro pâțidesaniyâ dhammâ uddesam âgucchanti.

### PATIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññatara bhikkhuni Savatthiyam pindaya caritya patikkamanakâle aññataram bhikkhum passitvå etad avoca : hand' avva bhikkham patiganha 'ti. sutthu bhaginiti sabb' eva nggahesi. så upakatthe kåle nåsakkhi pindåya caritum, chinnabhatta ahosi. atha kho sa bhikkhuni dutiyam pi divasam - pa - tatiyam pi divasam Savatthiyam pindáya caritvá patikkamanakále tam bhikkhum passitvá etad avoca : hand' ayva . . . chinnabhatta ahosi. atha kho så bhikkhuni catutthe divase rathiyaya pavedhanti gacchati, setthi gahapati rathena patipatham agacchanto tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: apeh' ayye 'ti. så vokkamant! tatth' eva paripati. setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim khamapesi: khamāh' ayye muyāsi pātitā 'ti. nāham guhapati tayā pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye dubbala 'ti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni setthissa gahapatissa etam attham arocesi, setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim gharam netvá bhojetvá ujjháyati khíyati vipáceti : kathañ hi nāma bhaddantā bhikkhuniyā hatthato amisam patiggahessanti, kicchalabho matugamo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhu tassa setthissa gahapatissa . . . vipācentassa. ye te bhikkhū appicchů . . . vipåcenti : kathañ hi nama bhikkhu bhikkhuniya hatthato amisam patiggahessatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniya hatthato amisam patiggahesîtî. saccam bhagavâ. natikâ te bhikkhu annatikâ 'tî. annatikâ bhagavâ 'tî. annatika moghapurisa annatika na janatî patirûpam vâ appatirûpam vâ santam va asantam va kathan hi nama tvam moghapurisa annatikaya bhikkhuniya hatthato amisam patiggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya —pa — evan co pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavitthāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhunjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemīti. | 1 |

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhà 'ti.

addātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhuni nama abhatosamghe upasampanna.

antaragharam nāma rathiyā byūham siūghāṭakam gharam.
khādaniyam nāma panea bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yūvajīvikum thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma.
bhojaniyam nāma panea bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu
maceho mamsam.

khådissämi bhuñjissämiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti påtidesanivassa. || 1 ||

aññâtikaya aññâtikasaññl antaragharam pavitthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâtidesaniyassa, aññâtikâya vomatiko . . . aññâtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâtidesaniyassa,
yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paţiganhâti, âpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkatassa. ekatoupasampannâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paţiganhâti, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya
aññâtikasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti natikaya, dapeti na deti, upanikkhipitva deti, antararame, bhikkhunapassaye, titthiyaseyyaya, patikka-

mane, gâmato nîharitvâ deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaneriyâ, ummattakussa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

# PATIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū kulesu nimantitā bhañjanti, ehabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā nam bhikkhūnam vosāsantiyo thitā honti idha sūpam detha idha odanam dethā 'ti, ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū yāvadattham bhuñjanti, aññe bhikkhū na cittarūpam bhuñjanti, ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti ; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivāressantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo vosāsantīyo na nivārethā 'ti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. tatra ce sâ bhikkhunî vosasamanarûpa thitâ hoti idha sûpam detha idha odanam detha 'ti, tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî apasâdetabba apasakka tâva bhagini yava bhikkhû bhuñjantiti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paţibhaseyya tam bhikkhunim apasâdetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantiti, paţidesetabbam tehi bhikkhûhi gârayham avuso dhammam apajjimha asappayam pâţidesaniyam, tam paţidesema 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nîmantitâ bhuñjantîtî: kulam nâma cattàri kulânî khattiyakulam brâhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam.

nimantită bhuñjantiti pañcannam bhojananam aññatarena. bhojanena nimantită bhuñjanti.

bhikkhuni namu ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

TOL, IV.

vosåsantî nama yathamittata yathasanditthata yathasambhattata yathasamanupajjhayata yathasamanacariyata, idha supam detha idha odanam detha 'ti, esa vosäsanti nama.

tehi bhikkhûhîti bhuñjamanehi bhikkhûhi. sa bhikkhuniti ya sa vosasantî bhikkhunî. tehi bhikkhûhi sa bhikkhunî apasadetabba apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasadite khadissami bhuñjissamîtî paţiganhâti, apatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre apatti paţidesaniyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasañīl vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, apatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasañīl . . . apatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañīl, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannāya anapatti. [2]

anapatti attano bhattam dapeti na deti, aññesam bhattam deti na dapeti, yam na dinnam tam dapeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dapeti, sabbesam samakam dapeti, sikkhamana vosasati, samaneri vosasati, pañes bhojanami thapetva sabbattha anapatti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

# PATIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam añāataram kulam ubhatopasamam hoti, saddhāya vaddhati, bhagena hāyati, yam tasmim kule uppajjati purebhattam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā, tam sabbam bhikkhūnam vissajjetvā appekadā anasitā ucchanti. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham bi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā na mattam jānitvā patiggahessanti, ime imesam datvā appekadā anasitā ucchantīti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato . . . . ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave yam kulam saddhaya vaqidhati bhogena hayati evarupassa kulassa nattidutiyena kammena sekhasammutim datum, evan ca pana bhikkhave databba, byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho napetabbo: sunatu me bhante samgho, itthannamam kulam saddhaya vaddhati bhogena hayati, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammutim dadeyya, esa natti, sunatu me bhante samgho, itthannamam, ... hayati, samgho, ... deti, yassayasmate khamati itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammutiya danam se tunh assa, yassa na kkhamati se bhaseyya, dinna samghena itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammuti, khamati ... dharayamiti, evan ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yani kho pana tani sekhasammatani kulani yo pana bhikkhu tatharupesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna garayham avuso dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. evan c'idam bhagavata bhikkhunam sikkhapadam pan-

nattam hoti. [1]

tena kho pana samayena Sávatthíyam ussavo hoti. manussá bhikkhû nimantetvá bhojenti, tam pi kho kulam bhikkhû nimantesi. bhikkhû kukkuccáyantá nádhivásenti patikkhitam bhagavatá sekhasammatesu kulesu khádaniyam và bhojaniyam và sahatthá patiggahetvá kháditum bhuñjitun ti, te ujjháyanti khíyanti vípácenti: kim nu kho náma amhákam jivitena yam nyyá amhákam na patiganhantiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussánam... vípácentánam atha kho te bhikkhû ... árocesum. atha kho bhagavá etasmim nidáne dhammim katham katvá bhikkhû ámantesi: amujánámi bhikkhave nimantítena sekhasammatesu kulesu khádaniyam vá bhojaniyam vá sahatthā patiggahetvá kháditum bhuñjitum. evnű ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhápadam uddiseyyátha:

yäni kho pana täni sekhasammatäni kuläni yo pana bhikkhu tathärûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe unimantito khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam . . . paṭidesemiti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti.  $\|\mathbf{2}\|$ 

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulûpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbanhasamayam nivâsetva pattacivaram adaya yena tam kulam ten' npasamkami, upasamkamitvá paññatte asane nisidi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilano hoti. atha kho te manussa tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā patikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā patiggahetvā khāditum bhuñjitan ti kukkuccâyanto na patigguhesi, nasakkhi pindaya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu årumam gantvå bhikkhunam etam attham årocesi. bhikkhu . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne dhammim katham katvà bhikkhû âmantesi : anujûnâmi bhikkhave gilanena bhikkhuna sekhasammatesu kulesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam và sahattha patiggahetvà khâditum bhunjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yani kho pana tani sekhasammatani kulani yo pana bhikkhu tatharupesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilano khadaniyan va bhojaniyan va sahattha patiggahetva khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna garayham avaso dhamamm apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. ||3||

yani kho pana tani sekhasammatani kulaniti, sekhasammatam nama kulam yam kulam saddhaya vaddhati bhogena hayati, evarupassa kulassa nattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinna hoti.

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bbikkha 'ti.

tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesû 'ti evarûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā nimantito, gharūpacāram anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma.

agilâno nâma sakkoti piṇḍâya caritum. gilâno nâma na

sakkoti pindaya caritum.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam thapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maccho mamsam.

animantito agilâno khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmiti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâṭidesani-

yassa. |1|

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññi animantito agilano khâdaniyam và bhojaniyam và sahattha patiggahetva khâdati và bhuñjati va, apatti patidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko . . . sekhasammate usekhasammatasaññi . . . apatti patidesaniyassa. yanakalikam sattahakalikam yavajivikam aharatthaya patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa. ajihohare ajjhohare apatti dukkatassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. asekhasammate vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. asekhasammatasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa vā sesakam bhuñjati, aññesam bhikkhā tattha paññattā hoti, gharato niharitvā denti, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pāṭipadike, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam satī paccaye paribhuñjati deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikussā 'ti. ||3||4||

mmikassa u. || o || \frac{1}{2} ||

tatiyam.

### PATIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sākiyadāsakā avaraddhā honti. Sākiyāniyo icchanti āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattam kātum, assosum kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattam kattukāmā 'ti, te magge pariyutthimsu. Sākiyā-

niyo panitam khadaniyam bhojaniyam adaya arannakam senåsanam agamamsu. Såkiyadåsakå nikkhamitvå Såkiyaniyo acchindimsu ca düsesum ca. Sākiyā nikkhamitvā te core saha bhandena gahetvå ujihavanti khiyanti vipacenti; kutham hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core pativasante nārocessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû Sâkiyanam . . . vîpâcentânam - pa -. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etani attham årocesum, atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantosi : tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññapessâmi dasa atthavase pațicea samghasutthutâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

våni kho pana tåni åraññakāni senāsanāni sāsankasammatani sappatibhayani yo pana bhikkhu tatharapesa senāsanesu pubbe appatīsamvidītam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vå ajjhårame sahatthå patiggahetvå khådeyya vá bhunjeyys vá, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna gárayham avuso dhammam apajjim asappavam patidesaniyam, tam pațidesemiti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. |1|

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu åraññakesu senásanesu giláno hoti, manussá khádaníyam vá bhojaniyam vå ådåya åraññakam senåsanam agamamsu, atha kho to manusså tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhañjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatà patikkhittam árañóakesu senāsanesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā putiggahetvå khåditum bhuñjitun ti kukkuccâyanto na patiggahesi, nasakkhi pindaya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesi. bhikkhû . . . årocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmin nidåne dhammin katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhuna arannakesu senasanesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam vå sahattha patiggahetva khaditum bhanjitum. evañ ea pana bhikkhavo imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yani kho pana tani arannakani senasanani sesankasammatani sappatibhayani yo pana bhikkhu tatharupesu

senāsanesu pubbe appaţisamviditam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādoyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhanā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemīti. || 2 ||

yani kho pana tani arannakani senasananiti, arannakan nama senasanan pancadhanusatikan pacchimam. sasankan nama arame aramupacare coranan nivitthokaso dissati bhuttukaso dissati thitokaso dissati nisinnokaso dissati nipannokaso dissati. sappatibhayan nama arame aramupacare corehi manussa hata dissanti vilutta dissanti akotita dissanti.

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

tatharupesu senasanesu 'ti evarupesu senasanesu.

appaţisamviditam năma pañcannam paţisamviditam otam appaţisamviditam năma. ârâmam ârâmupacâram ţhapetvă paţisamviditam năma. paţisamviditam năma, paţisamviditam năma, yo koci itthi vă puriso vă ârâmam ârâmupacâram ăgantvă ârocesi itthannămassa bhante khâdaniyam bhojaniyam âharissantiti, sace săsankam hoti săsankam ti âcikkhitabbam, sace sappaţibhayam hoti sappaţibhayam ti âcikkhitābbam, sace hotu bhante âhariyissatiti bhanati, coră vattabbă: manussă idh' upacaranti apasakkathă 'ti.

yaguya patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. bhattena patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. khadaniyena patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. kulena patisamvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama. gamena patisamvidite yo tasmim game manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama. pagena patisamvidite yo tasmim page manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama.

khådaniyam nåma . . . bhojaniyam nåma . . . mamsam.
ajjhåråmo nåma parikkhittassa åråmassa antoåråmo, aparikkhittassa upacåro.

agilano nama sakkoti pindaya gantum. gilano nama na sakkoti pindaya gantum.

appatisamviditam agilāno khādissāmi bhaūjissāmīti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjbohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāţidesaniyassa.

appaţisamvidite appaţisamviditasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ agilâno khâdati
vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâţidesaniyassa. appaţisamvidite vematiko . . appaţisamvidite paţisamviditasaññî . . . âpatti
pâţidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam
âhâratthâya paţiganhâti, âpatti dukkaţassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. paţisamvidite appaţisamviditasaññi,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. paţisamvidite vematiko, âpatti dukkaţassa. paţisamvidite paţisamviditasaññi, anâpatti. ||1||

anāpatti patisamvidite, gilānassa, patisamvidite vā gilānassa vā sesakam bhunjati, bahārāme patiggahetvā antoārāme paribhunjati, tatthajātakam mūlam vā tacam vā pattam vā pappham vā phalam vā paribhunjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam satī paccaye paribhunjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti, ||2||3||

#### catuttham.

udditthà kho âyasmanto cattàro pățidesaniyă dhammă. tatthāyasmante pucchămi: kneci 'ttha parisuddhă. dutiyam pi pucchămi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhă. tatiyam pi pucchămi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhă. parisuddh' etthâyasmanto, tasmă tunhi, evam etam dhărayâmîti.

patidesaniyam nitthitam.

Ime kho panâyasmanto sekhiyê dhammê uddesam âgacehanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tenakho pana samayena chabbaggi vå bhikkhu purato pi pacchato pi olambenta nivåsenti. manusså . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya purato pi . . . nivasessanti seyyathapi gihikamabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manuasanam . . . vipácentánam. ye te bhikkhű appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivasessantiti. bhagavato . . . arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane [dhammim katham katvå] bhikkhusamgham sannipätäpetvä ehabbaggiye bhikkhû paţipucchi: saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivasethå 'ti. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . nivasessatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanan và pasadaya - pa -evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevvatha:

parimandalam niväsessämiti sikkhä karaniyä.

parimandalam niväsetabbam näbhimandalam jänumandalam paticehädentena. yo anädariyam paticea purato vä
pacchato vä olambento niväseti, äpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asanoiceu, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, apadasu,

ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentā pārupanti — pa —.

parimandalum parupissamīti sikkhā karaņiyā. parimandalam parupitabbam ubho kanne samam katvā.

yo anadariyam paticca purato va pacchato va olambento parupati, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti . . . adikammikassa 'ti. [2]

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhû kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacehanti (instead of gacehanti read, in chap. 4, nisldanti) — pa —.

supaticchanno antaraghare gamissamiti (nisi-

dissămîti) sikkhâ karaņîyā.

supațiechanneua untaraghare gantabham (nisiditabham).
yo anădariyam pațieca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchati
(nisidati), âpatti dukkuțassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (in chap. 4 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa), āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. || 3. 4 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hattham pi pādam pi kîļāpentā antaraghare gaechanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

susamvuto antaraghare gamissamiti (nisidissamiti) sikkha karaniya.

susamvutena antaraghara gantabbam (nis"). yo anadariyam paticca hattham va padam va kilapento antaraghara gacchati (nis"), apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asañeicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ummattakassa, ādikamnikassā 'ti. [5.6]

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû taham taham olokentā antaraghare gacebanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissämiti (nisidissämiti) sikkhä karanivä.

okkhittacakkhuna antaraghare gantabbam (nis") yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anadariyam paticca taham taham olokento antaraghare gacchati (nis"), apatti dukkamsaa.

anāpatti asancices, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||7.8||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa — .

na akkhittakäya antaraghare gamissämiti (nisi-

dissamiti) sikkhā karaņiyā.

na ukkhittakāya antaraghare gantahbam (nis"). yo anādariyam paticea ekato vā ubhato vā akkhipitvā antaraghare gacchati (nis"), āpattī dukkaṭassa.

nnapatti asancicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, (in chap. 10 it is added here: vasapagatassa), apadasu, ummattakassa,

ådikammikasså 'ti. | 9. 10 |

# parimandalavaggo pathamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû mahāhasitam hasantā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

na ujjhaggikaya antaraghare gamissamiti (nisi-

dissămîti) sikkhû karanîya.

na ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gantabbam (nis'). yo anādariyam patioca mahāhasitam hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis'), apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asañoicea, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, hasaniyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattam karoti, apadasu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 11. 12 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhā uccāsaddam mabāsaddam karontā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) —pa—.

appasaddo antaragharo gamissāmīti (nisīdissā-

mîti) sikkhû karanlya.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis"), yo anadariyam paticca uccasaddam mahasaddam karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis"), apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, apadasu,

ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||13. 14 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame, tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu kayappacalakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) kayam olambenta —pa —.

na kayappacalakam antaraghare gamissamîti (nisîdissamîti) sikkha karaniya.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahetvâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paţieca kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (in closp. 16 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa), āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||15. 16||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) bāhum olambentā — pa —.

na bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gamissāmiti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karanīyā.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahetvâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam patioca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . ådikammikasså "ti. || 17. 18 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sīsappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) sīsam olambentā — pa —.

na sisappacalakam antaraghare gamissamīti (nisīdissamīti) . . . (see chap. 17. 18) . . . adikummikassa 'ti. #19. 20#

## njjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khambhakatā antaraghare gaechauti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissamiti (nisidissamiti) sikkha karniya. na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anadariyam paticca ekato va ubhato va khambham katva antaraghare gacchati (nis°), apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti . . . (as in chop. 15. 16) . . . adikammikassa

'ti. ||21. 22 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhā sasīsam pārupitvā antaraghare gaechanti (nisīdanti) — pa — .

na oguņthito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisidīssā-

mîti) sikkhā karaņīyā.

na ogunthitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°), yo anādariyam paticca sasisam pārunitvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . adikammikassa

'ti. || 23. 24 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû ukkuţikāya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkutikāya antaraghare gamissāmīti sikkhā

karaniya.

na ukkutikâya antaraghare gantabban. yo anâdariyan pațicea nkkutikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkațassa.

anāpatti asañoicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņģikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pallatthikāya antaraghare nisidanti —pa —.

na pallatthikaya antaraghare nisidissamiti

sikkhā karaņīyā.

na pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīditabbam. yo anādariyam paṭicca hatthapallatthikāya vā dussapallatthikāya vā antaraghare nisīdati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpagatassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkha asakkaccam pindapatam patiganhanti chaddetukama viya — pa —.

sakkaccam pindapatam patiggahossamiti sikkha karantya.

sakkaccam pindapāto patiggahetabbo, yo anādariyam paticca asakkaccam pindapātam patiganhāti chaddetukāmo viva, āpatti dukkatassa,

anapatti asancicca - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. [27]

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taham taham olokentā pindapātam paṭiganhanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññî pindapâtam patiggahessâmiti sikkhâ karantya,

pattasaññină pindapâto pațiggahetabbo. yo anădariyam pațioca taham taham olokento pindapâtam pațigamhâti, ăpatti dukkațassa.

anapatti asancicca — pa — ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pindapātam patiganhantā sûpañ ñeva bahum patiganhanti — pa —.

samasûpakam pindapatam patiggahessamīti sikkhā karaniyā.

sûpo nâma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyam paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarass, nātakānam, pavāritānam, anānass' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 29 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena ohabbaggiyā bhikkhû thûpikatam pindapātam paṭiganhanti — pa — .

samatitthikam pindapatam patiggahessamīti sikkhā karanīyā. samatitthiko piņdapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca thūpikatam piṇdapātam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.
unāpatti assācicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 30 |

### khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu asakkaccam pindapatam bhunjanti abhunjitukama viya — pa —.

sakkaccam pindapatam bhunjissamlti sikkha

karaniya.

sakkaceam pindapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticea asakkaceam pindapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 31||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taham taham olokentā piņdapātam bhuñjanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññi pindapatam bhuñjissamiti sikkha ka-

raniya.

pattasaññină pindapăto bhuñjitabbo, yo anâdariyam pațicca taham taham olokento pindapătam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkațassa.

anapatti asancicea - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. | 32 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû taham taham omadditvā piņdapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadanam pindapatam bhunjissamiti sikkha

karaniya.

sapadānam piņdapāto bhunjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticea taham taham omadditvā piņdapātam bhunjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, annesam dento omasati, annassa bhajane akiranto omasati, uttaribhange, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 33 || Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pindapātam bhuñjantā sūpañ neva bahum bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasapakam pindapatam bhunjissamiti sikkha

karaniya.

sûpo nûma dve sûpû muggasûpo műsasûpo hatthaháriyo. samasûpako pindapáto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paţicea sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti usaūcicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānam, pavāritānam, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 34||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû thûpato omadditvā pindapātam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na thupato omadditvá pindapátam bhunjissá-

mîti sikkhû karanîyû.

na thúpato omadditvá piņdapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticea thúpato omadditvá piņdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, parittake sese ekato saņīkaddhitvā omadditvā bhuñjati, āpadāsu, umma-

ttakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 35 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi byañjanam pi odanena paţiechādenti bhiyyokamyatam upādāya — pe —.

na sůpam vá byaňjanam vá odanena paticchádessámi bhivyokamyatam upádáyá 'ti sikkhá ka-

ranlya.

na sûpam và byañjanam và odanena pațiechâdetabbam bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, yo anâdariyam pațieca sûpam vâ byañjanam và odanena pațiechâdeti bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, ăpatti dukkațussa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, sāmikā patiechādetvā denti, na bhiyyokamyatam upādāya, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 36|

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñnāpetvā bhaūjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñnāpetvā bhuūjissanti. kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . vipācentānam ye to bhikkhū appicehā . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñnāpetvā bhuūjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumho bhikkhūve sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñnāpetvā bhuūjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumho bhikkhave sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñnāpetvā bhuūjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumho moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannāmam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyātha :

na sûpam và odanam và attano atthaya viññāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karanīvā 'ti.

evañ o' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso
khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso
sûpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhañjâma,
tena no phâsu hoti, idânî pana bhagavatâ paţikkhittan ti
kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ sûpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

nu sůpam vá odanam vá agiláno attano attháya viňňápetvá bhuňjissámiti sikkhá karaniyá.

na supam va odanam va agilanena attano atthaya viñinapetva bhuñjitabbam. yo anadariyam paticea supam va odanam va agilano attano atthaya viñinapetva bhuñjuti, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānautassa, gilānassa, ūātakānam, pavāritānam, aūūass' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||37|| Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû ujjhānasaññî paresam pattam olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhanasanni paresam pattam olokessamlti

sikkhā karaņīyā.

na ujjhansaññina paresam patto oloketabbo. yo anadariyam paticea ujjhanasaññi paresam pattam oloketi, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicea, asatiya, ajanantassa, dassamiti va dapessamiti va oloketi, na ujihanasannissa, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||38||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû mahantam kabaļam karonti — pa —.

nätimahantam kabalam karissämlti sikkhä ka-

ranîya.

nātimahanto kabaļo kātabbo. yo anādariyam patieca mahantam kabaļam karoti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcicea, asativā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. [39]

Tena samayena . . . Anåthapindikassa åråme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu digham alopam karonti — pa —.

parimandalam alopam karissamīti sikkhā ka-

ranlya.

parimandalo alopo katabbo. yo anadariyam paticea digham alopam karoti, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asañcicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilânassa, khajjako, phalaphale, uttaribhange, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 40 ||

## sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayema . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû anāhato kabale mukhadvāram vivaranti — pa —.

na anáhate kabale mukhadváram vivarissámítí sikkhá karanívá.

na anahate kabale mukhadvaram vivaritabbam. yo anadariyam paticca anahate kabale mukhadvaram vivarati, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asaūcicca, asatiya -pa - adikammikassa 'ti. | 41 |

Tena samayena... Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhuñjamānā sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhunjamano sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-

pissamīti sikkhā karaņīyā.

na bhuñjamanena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anadariyam paticea bhuñjamano sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, apatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asañcicea - pa - adikammikassa 'ti, | 42 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sakabaļena mukhena byāharanti — pa — .

na sakabalena mukhena byaharissamiti sikkha

karaniya.

na sakabalena mukhena byāharitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca sakabalena mukhena byāharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asañcicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. ||43||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû piņdukkhepakam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na pindukkhepakam bhunjissamiti sikkha ka-

raniya.

na pindukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anadariyam paticea pindukkhepakam bhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 44|

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû kabaļāvacchedakam bhuñjanti. na kabalāvacchedakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā karaņlyā.

na kabalavacchedakam bhuñjitabbam, yo anadariyam paticca kabalavacchedakam bhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphalo, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû avagaņdakārakam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na avagaņļukārakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā karanivā.

na avagandakārakam bhunjitabbam, yo anādariyam paticea ekato vā ubhato vā gandam katvā bhunjati, āpatti dukkatassā.

anapatti asancieca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, phalaphale, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 46 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —,

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissâmítí sikkhá karanlyá.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anâdariyam pațieca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacavaram chaddento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu sitthavakarakam bhunjanti — pa —.

na sitthavakarakam bhuñjissamiti sikkha karaniva.

na sitthävakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticea sitthävakārakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asañcieca, asatiya, ajanantasea, gilanassa, kacava-

ram eladdento sittham eladdiyyati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti, | 48||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jivhānicchārakam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na jivhaniceharakam bhunjissamiti sikkha ka-

raniya.

na jivhâniechârakam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâpatti asañcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. | 49 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme: tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakam bhuājanti — pa —.

na capucapukārakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā ku-

raniya.

na capucapukārakam . . . âdikammikassā 'ti. | 50 ||

## kabalavaggo paňcamo.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Kosambiyam viharati Ghositàrame, tena kho pana samayena annatarena brahmanena samgbassa payopanam patiyattam hoti. bhikkhû surusurukarakam khiram pivanti. annataro natapubbako bhikkhu evam aha: sabb' ayam manne samgho sitikato 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhu samgham arabbha davam karissatiti - pa -saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samgham árabbha davam akżaiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samgham ārabbha davam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannamam va pasadaya - pa -... vigarahitvå dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû åmantesi; na bhikkhave buddham và dhammam và samgham và àrabbha davo kåtabbo. yo kareyya, apatti dukkatassa 'ti. atha kho bhagavå tam bhikkhum anekapariyayena vigarahitva dubbbaratāya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyatha:

na surusurukarakam bhunjissamiti sikkha karantya. na surusurukarakam . . . adikammikussa 'ti. || 51 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuājanti — pa — .

na hatthanillohakam bhunjissamiti sikkha karaniya.

na hatthanillehakam . . . ådikammikasså 'ti. | 52 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmiti sikkhû ka-raniya.

na pattanillehakam . . . anāpatti asañeicca — pa — gilānassa, parittake sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvā nillehitvā bhuñjati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 53 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. Instead of hatthanille-hakam read otthanillehakam).  $\parallel 54 \parallel$ 

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaļāvane migadāve, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pasade samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiganhanti. manussa . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiggahessanti seyyathapi gihikamabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipácentánam. ye te bhikkhû appiechá . . . vipácenti: katham hi nama bhikkhû samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiggahessantiti - pa -- . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiganhantiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarabî buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nama te bhikkhaye moghapurisa samisena hatthena paniyathålakam patiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannånam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevyatha:

na samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiggahessamiti sikkha karaniya. na sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, dhovissāmīti vā dhovāpessāmīti vā paṭigaṇhāti, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. || 55 ||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaļāvane migadāye, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū Kokanade pāsāde sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddenti, manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhogino 'ti, assosum kho . . . (see chop. 55) . . . uddiseyyātha:

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare

chaddessâmîti sikkhâ karanîya.

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddetabbam, yo anadariyam paticea sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddeti, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, uddharitvā vā bhinditvā vā paṭiggabetvā vā nīharitvā vā chaḍḍeti,

åpadåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. [56]

Tena samayena . . . Anātha pindikas sa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabba ggiyā bhikkhū chattapāņissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chattapāņissa dhammam desessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhūve chattapāņissa dhammam desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisəyyātha:

na chattapaņissa dhammam desessamīti sikkhā

karaniya 'ti.

evan o' idam bhagavatā bhikkhunam sikkhāpadam pannattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapânissa gilânassa

dhammam desetum kukkuccâyanti. manussâ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma samanî Sakyaputtiyê chattapânissa gilânassa dhammam na desessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam... vipâcentânam. atha kho te bhikkhû... ârocesum. atha kho bhagavê etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvê bhikkhû êmantesi: anujênêmî bhikkhave chattapânissa gilânassa dhammam desetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhêpadam uddiseyyêtha:

na chattapāņissa agilānassa dhammam desessā-

mîti sikkha karanîya.

chattam nāma tiņi chattāni setachattam kilanjachattam paņņachattam maņdalabaddham salākabaddham.

dhammo nama buddhabhasito savakabhasito isibhasito

devatābhāsito atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa. akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāņissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anādariyam paticca chattapāņissa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asañcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||57||

Tena samayona . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû dandapānissa dhammum desenti — pa — .

na daņļapāņissa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaņīvā.

daņļo nāma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daņļo. tato ukkattho adaņļo, omako adaņļo.

na daņdapāņissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paţicea daņdapāņissa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asañcicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. [58]

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû satthapānissa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na satthapänissa agilänassa dhammam desessamīti sikkhā karanīyā. sattham nāma ekatodhāram ubhatodhāram paharami.
na satthamānissa agilānassa . . . adikammikassā 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapiṇdikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû âvudhapâṇissa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na avadhapanissa agilanassa dhammam desessa-

mîti sikkha karaniya.

avudham nama capo kodando.

na avudhapanissa agilamassa . . . adikammikassa 'ti. | 60 |

# surusuruvaggo chațiho.

Tena samayena . . . Anáthapindikassa áráme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyá bhikkhû pádukárúlhassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na padukaralhassa agilanassa dhammam desessa-

miti sikkha karaniya.

na pådukārūļhassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ye anādariyam paṭicca akkantassa vā paṭimukkassa vā omukkassa vā agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anápatti asañcicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayona . . . (see ch. 61. Instead of pådukårû]hassa read upåhanårû]hassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yānagatassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yanagatassa agilanassa dhammum desessa-

mîti sîkkha karanîya.

yanam nama vayham ratho sakatam sandamanika sivika

patanki.

na yanngatassa agilanassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anadariyam paticca yanagatassa agilanassa dhammam deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asaficicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. || 63 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilanassa dhammam desessamiti sikkha karaniya.

na sayanagatassa agilanassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anadariyam paticca antamaso chamaya pi nipannassa sayanagatassa agilanassa dhamman deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicea - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. || 64 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anàthapindikassa åråme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhû pallatthikaya nisinnassa dhammum desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikäya nisinnassa agilanassa dhammam

desessâmîti sikkhû karanîyû.

na pallatthikäya nisinnassa agilänassa dhammo desetabbo, yo anadariyam paticca hatthapallatthikäya vä dussapallatthikäya vä nisinnassa agilänassa dhammam deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancicea — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. ||65||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû vetthitasīsassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na vetthitasîsassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyê.

vetthitasiso nama kesantam na dassapetva vetthito hoti.

na vetthitasisassa agilanassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anadariyam paticea vetthitasisassa agilanassa dhammam deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcioca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kesantam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 66||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthu piņ dikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû oguņţhitaslsassa dhammam desenti — pa — .

na ogunthitusisussa ngilanussa dhammam desessamiti sikkha karantya. ogunthitasiso nama sasisam paruto vuccati.

na oguņthitasīsassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paticca oguņthitasīsassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 67 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāt hapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —,

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

na chamaya nisiditva asane nisinnassa agilanassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anadariyam paticca chamaya nisiditva asane nisinnassa agilanassa dhammam deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicca - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. | 68 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāmo. tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice āsane nisiditvā uece āsane nisimassa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū nice . . . desessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nice . . . desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā nice . . . desessatha . n' etum moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi :

bhūtapubbam bhikkhave Būrānasiyam aŭiatarassa chapakassa pajāpati gabbhinī ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave sā chapakī tam chapakam etad avoca: gabbhinī 'mhi ayyaputta, icehāmi ambam khūditun ti, n' atthi ambam, akālo ambassā 'ti. sace na labhissāmi marissāmīti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam ambam abhirūhitvā nilīno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave rājā parohitena brāhmaņena saddhim yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā uece āsane nisiditvā mantam pariyâpunâti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi : yâva adbammiko ayam rêjê, yatra hi nâma ucce âsane nisîditvâ mantam pariyâpunissati. ayañ ca brâhmano adhammiko, yatra hi nâma nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucce âsane nisîmassa mantam vâcessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyâ kâranê rañño ambam avaharâmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatî.

ubho attham na jananti ubho dhammam na passare yo câyam mantam vâceti yo câdhammen' adhiyyati.| sâlînam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano, tasmâ dhamme na vattâmi, dhammo ariyebhi vannito.| dhir atthu tam dhamalâbham yasalâbhañ ca brâhmana yā vutti vinipatena adhammacaranena vā.| paribbaja mahâbrahme, pacant' aññe pi pâṇino, mā tvam adhammo ācarito asmā kumbham iya bhidā 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa mantam vācetum. kim anga pana etarahi na amanāpā bhavissati nice āsane nisiditvā ucce āsane nisinnassa dhammam desetum. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

na nice asane nisiditva ucce asane nisinnassa agilanassa dhammam desessamiti sikkha karaniya.

na nice âsane nisiditvă ucce âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetables. yo anădariyanı pațicea nice âsane nisiditvă ucce âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkațassa.

anapatti asaacicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. ||69||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena e habbaggiya bhikkha thita nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na thito nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmiti sikkhâ karaniyâ.

na thitena nisiunassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . ådikammikasså 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayana chabbaggiya bhikkha pacehato gacchantă purato gacchantassa dhammam desenti - pa -.

na pacchato gacchanto parato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmlti sikkhâ karantyâ. na pacchato gacchantena . . . ådikammikasså 'ti. | 71 |

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa aramo. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû uppathena gucchantă pathena gacchantassa dhammam desenti - pa -.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîya. na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. | 72 |

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû thita uccaram pi passavam pi karonti - pa -.

na thito agilano uccaram va passavam va karissamîti sikkhû karanîyâ.

na thitena agilánena uccáro vá passávo vá kátabbo. yo anādariyam patieca thito agilāno uccāram vā passāvam vā karoti, åpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asaneicea — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. || 73 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû harite uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karonti - pa -.

na harite agilano uccaram va passavam va kholam vå karissämlti sikkha karaniya.

na harite agilânena nceăro và passavo và khelo và kâtabbo, yo anadariyam paticea harito agilano uccaram va passavam vå khelam vå karoti, åpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asañcicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, appaharite kato haritam ottharati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikasså 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû udake uccaram pi passāvam pi kheļam pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya udake uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karissanti seyyathapi gihikama-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû udake . . . karissantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udake . . . karotha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava. katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa udake . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

na udake uccaram va passavam va khelam va karissamiti sikkha karaniya 'ti.

evan e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam pannatum hoti.  $\| \mathbf{1} \|$ 

tena kho pana samayena gilânâ bhikkhû udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum kukkuccâyanti. bhugavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

na udake agilâno necâram vă passăvam vâ kheļam vă karissămiti sikkhā karanîyā.

na udake agilânena uccăro vă passâvo vă khelo vă kătabbo. yo anădariyam pațicca udake agilâno uccăram vă . . . karoti, ăpatti dukkațassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanattassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||75||

#### pådukavaggo sattamo.

uddittha kho ayasmanto sekhiya dhamma. tatthayasmanto pucebami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucebami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucebami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucebami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etthayasmanto, tasma tunhi. evam etam dharayamiti.

sekhiyâ dhammâ nitthită.

Ime kho panäyasmanto satia adhikaranasamathā dhammā uddesam āgacchanti: uppannuppannānam adhikaranānam samathāya vūpasamāya samnukhāvinayo dātabbo, sativinayo dātabbo, amūļhavinayo dātabbo, paṭinūāya kāretabbam, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

uddittha kho ayasmanto satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma. tatthayasmante pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etthayasmanto, tasma tunhi. evam etam dharayamati.

udditham kho ayasmanto nidanam, udditha cattaro parajika dhamma, udditha terasa samphadisesa dhamma, udditha dve aniyata dhamma, udditha timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma, udditha dvenavuti pacittiya dhamma, udditha cattaro patidesaniya dhamma, udditha sekhiya dhamma, udditha satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma, ettakam tassa bhagavato suttagatam suttapariyapannam anvaddhamasam uddesam agacchati, tattha sabbeh' eva samaggehi sammodamanehi avivadamanchi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahavibhangam nitthitam.



# BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAÑGA.

YOL IN

14



Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammasambuddhassa.

#### PARAJIKA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Salho Migaranatta bhikkhunisunghassa viharam kattukāmo hoti. atha kho Salho Migaranattā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca : icohām' aham ayye bhikkhunisamghassa vihåram kåtum, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti, tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhanisu pabbajità honti Nanda Nandavati Sandarinanda Thullananda 'ti. tasu Sundarinanda bhikkhuni tarunapabbajitā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā panditā byattā medhāvinī dakkhā analasā tatrupāvāya vimamsāva samannågatå alam kåtum alam samvidhåtum, atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Sundarinandam bhikkhunim sammannitvà Sålhassa Migaranattuno navakammikam adåsi. tena kho pana samayona Sundarinanda bhikkhuni Salhassa Migaranattuno nivesanam abhikkhanam gacchati vasim detha pharasum detha kutharim detha kuddalam detha nikhadanam dethå 'ti. Sålho pi Migåranattå bhikkhunûpassayam abbikkhanam gacehati katakatam janitum. te abhinhamdassanona patibaddhacittà ahesum, atha kho Salho Migaranatta Sundarinandam bhikkhunim dûsetum okasam alabhamano etad eva atthaya bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akasi. atha kho Sâlho Migaranattă bhattagge asanam paññapento ettaka bhikkhuniyo ayyaya Sundarinandaya vuddhatara 'ti ekamantam asanam pannapesi, ettaka navakatara 'ti ekamantam āsanam paññāpesi, paticehanne okāse nikute Sundarinandāya

bhikkhuniya asanam paññapesi yatha thera bhikkhuniyo janeyvum navakanam bhikkhuninam santike nisinna 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum therānam bhikkhuninam santike nisinnä 'ti. utha kho Salho Migaranatta hhikkhuuisamghassa kålam årocapesi : kålo ayye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarinanda bhikkhuni sallakkhetvà na bahukato Salho Migaranattā bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akāsi, mam so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, antevāsibhikkhunim anapesi: gaccha me pindapatam nihara, yo ca mam pucehati, gilânâ 'ti pativedehîti. evam avye 'ti kho sâ bhikkhuni Sundarinandaya bhikkhuniya paccassosi. kho pana samayena Salho Migaranatta babidyarakotthake thito hoti Sundarinandam bhikkhunim patipucchanto kaham ayye ayya Sundarinanda kaham ayye ayya Sundarinanda ti. evam vutte Sundarinandáya bhikkhuniyá antevásibhikkhuni Sálham Migáranattárum etad avoca : gilânávuso, pindapátam niharissâmiti, atha kho Salho Migaranatta yam p' aham atthava bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akasim ayyaya Sundarînandâya kâranâ 'ti manusse ânāpetvā bhikkhunîsamgham bhattena parivisatha 'ti vatva yena bhikkhanûpassayo ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena Sandarinanda bhikkhunî baharamakotthake thita hoti Salhum Migaranattaram patimanenti. addasa kho Suudarinanda bhikkhuni Salham Mighranatthram durato 'va hgacebantam, disvhna upussayam pavisitvā sasisam pārupitvā maneako nipajji. atha kho Salho Migaranatta yena Sundarinanda bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå Sundarinandam bhikkbunim etad avoca : kin te avve aphasu, kissa nipannasiti. evan h' etam avuso hoti và anicchantam icchatîti. ky åhan tam avye na icchissâmi, api câham okâsam na labhāmi tam dûsetun ti avassuto avassutāva Sundarīnandāva bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji, tena kho pana samayona annatarā bhikkhuni jaradubbala caranagilana Sundarinandaya bhikkhuniya avidûre nipauna hoti. addasa kho sa bhikkhuni Salham Migaranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniya kayasamanggum samapajjantam, disvana njihayati khlyati vipaceti: katham bi nama uyya Sundarinanda avasentā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādivissatīti, atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham vå tå bhikkhunivo appiechå santutthå lajjiniyo kukkuccika sikkhakama ta ujihayanti khiyanti vipacenti : katham hi nama avvå Sundarinanda avassuta . . . sådivissatiti, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham årocesum. te bhikkhû ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: katham hi nāma Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sādivissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhū patipucehi: saccam kira bhikkhaye Sundarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . sadiviti. saecam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; ananucchaviyam bhikkhave Sundarinandaya bhikkhuniya anamulomikam appatirûpam assamanakam akappiyam akaraniyam. katham hi nama bhikkhave Sandarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . sådiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasådaya pasannanan và bhiyyobhavaya, atha kho tam bhikkhave appasannânañ e' eva apasâdâya pasannânañ ca ekaccânam annathattava 'ti. atha kho bhagava Sundarinandam bhikkhunim anekapariyayena vigarahitva dabbharataya dapposatāva mahicehatāva asantutthiyā samganikāva kosajjassa avannam bhāsitvā anekapariyāyana subharatāya suposatāya appiechatāva santutthivā sallekhassa dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyarambhassa vannam bhasitva bhikkhanam tadanucchavikam tadanalomikam dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: tena hi bhikkhaye bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pañahpessami dasa atthavase paticca: samghasutthutáya samghaphásutáya dummañkûnam bhikkhuninam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhunînam phâsuvihârâya ditthadhammikanam asavanam samvaraya samparayikanam asavanam patighátáya appasannánam pasádáya pasannánam bhívyobháváva saddhammatthitiya vinayanuggahaya. evan ca pana bhikkbave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam amasanam ya paramasanam ya gahanam ya chupanam ya patipilanam ya sadiyeyya, ayam pi parajika hoti asamyasa ubbhajanumandalika 'ti. | 1 | 1 | ya panā 'ti yā yādīsā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsilā yathāvihārini yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhimā vā, esā vuccati vā panā 'ti.

bhikkhuniti: bhikkhuni, bhikkhuni, bhikkhuni, samangata 'ti bhikkhuni, bhinnapatadhara 'ti bhikkhuni, samannapatadhara 'ti bhikkhuniti bhikkhuni, tihi saranagamanehi upasampanna 'ti bhikkhuni, bhadra bhikkhuni, sara bhikkhuni, sekha bhikkhuni, samangena ubhatosamphena natticatutthena kammena akuppena thanarahena upasampanna 'ti bhikkhuni, tatra yayam bhikkhuni samangena ubhatosamphena natticatutthena kammena akuppena thanarahena upasampanna, ayam imasmin atthe adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā patibaddhacittā, avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā patibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viñnū patibalo kāyasamsaggam samāpajjitum, adhakkhakan ti hetthakkhakam, ubbhajānumandalan ti

uparijanumandalam.

âmasanam nâma âmatthamattam. parâmasanan nâma ito c' ito ca sameopanam. gahanam nâma gahitamattam. chupanan nâma phutthamattam. patipilanam vâ sâdiyeyyâ 'ti angam gahetvâ nipîlanam sâdiyati.

ayam pîti purîmâyo upâdâya vuccati.

päräjikä hotiti: seyyathäpi näma puriso sisacchinno abhabbo tena sarirabandhanena jivitum, evam eva bhikkhuni avassutä avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam ämasanam vä parämasanam vä gahanam vä chupanam vä patipilanam vä sädiyanti assamani hoti asakyadhitä, tena vuecati päräjikä hotiti.

asamvāsā 'ti, samvāso nāma ekakammam ekuddeso samasikkhātā, eso samvāso nāma. so tāya saddhīm n' atthi, tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. || I ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubhhajanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti parajikassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti thullaccayassa. kayapatibaddhena kayam amasati, apatti thullaccayassa. kayapatibaddhena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. missaggiyena kayam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam āma-

sati, apatti dukkutassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti thullaccayassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayapatibaddhena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayapatibaddhena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti thullaccayassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati..., nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati,

apatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumandalam kāyena kāyam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. kāyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa va petassa va pandakassa va tiracchanagatamanussaviggahassa va adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti thullaccayassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati... nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa.

nbbhakkhakam adhojânumandalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddham âmasati . . .

nissaggiyana nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa.

ekato avessute adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayena kapapatibaddham amasati. . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti asancieca, asativā, ajānantivā, asādiyantivā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāva, ādikammikāvā 'ti. \$\|3\|2\|\$

bhikkhunivibhange pathamaparajikam nitthitam.

## PARAJIKA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Sundarinanda bhikkhuni Salhena Migaranattună gabbhini hoti. yava gabbho taruņo ahosi tāva echādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: Sundarinandā kho ayyo aciravibbhantā vijātā, kacci no sā bhikkhanî yeva samana gabbhinîti. evam ayye 'ti. kissa pama tvam nyye jânam pârājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanà paticodesi na ganassa arocesiti. yo etiasa avanno mayh' eso avanno, ya etissa akitti mayh' esa akitti, yo etissa ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissa alabho mayh' eso alâbho. ky âham ayye attano avannam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alabham paresam arocessamiti. ya ta bhíkkhuniyo appiechá tá ujjháyanti khiyanti vipácenti: katham hi nams ayya Thullananda janam parajikam dhammam ajjbåpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attaud paticodessati na ganassa årocessatiti. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhu bhogavato etam attham arocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane blikkhusamghum sannipatapetva dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû patipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jāmm pārājikam . . . paticodesi . . . årocesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nama hhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni janam parajikam . . . paticodessati . . . årocessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam và pasadâya pasannanam và . . . aññathattâyâ 'ti - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhûpadam uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî janam parajikam dhammum ajjhapannum bhikkhunim n' ev' attana paticodeyya na ganassa aroceyya yada ca sa thita va assa cuta va nasita va avasata va sa paccha evam vadeyya: pubbevaham ayye annasim etam bhikkhunim evarapa ca evarapa ca sa bhaginîti, no ca kho attană pațicodeyyam na ganassa ûroceyyan ti, ayam pi părăjikă hoti asamvâsă vajjapațicchâdikă 'ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti ya yadisa — pa —. bhikkhuniti — pa — ayam imasmim atthe adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

jânâti năma sâmam và jânâti aññe và tassa arocenti sa vă

aroceti.

pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannan ti aṭṭhannam pārājikānam andataram pārājikam ajjhāpannam.

n' ev' attanà paticodeyyà 'ti na sayam codeyya. na ganassa

åroceyya 'ti na aññåsam bhikkhanîmam åroceyya.

yada ca sa thita va assa cuta va 'ti: thita nama salinge thita vuccati. cuta nama kalamkata vuccati. nasita nama sayam va vibbhanta hoti annehi va nasita. avasata nama titthayatanam samkanta vuccati.

så paceliå evam vadeyya: pubbevåham nyye aññåsim etam bhikkhunim evarûpå ca evarûpå ca så bhaginiti no ca kho attanå paticodeyyan ti sayam vå na codeyyam, na gamassa åroceyyan ti na aññåsam bhikkhuninam åroceyyam.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pārājikā hotiti: seyyathāpi nāma pandupalāso bandhanā pamutto abhabbo haritattāya, evam eva bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunīm n' ev' attanā paticodessāmi na gaņassa ārocessāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte assamanī hoti asakyadhitā, tena vuccati pārājikā hotiti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anapatti sanghassa bhandanam va kalaho va viggaho va vivado va bhavissatiti naroceti, sanghabhedo va sangharaji va bhavissatiti naroceti, ayam kakkhala pharusa jivitantarayam va brahmacariyantarayam va karissatiti naroceti, anna patirapa bhikkhuniyo apassanti naroceti, na cchadetukama naroceti, pannayissati sakema kammena 'ti naroceti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PARAJIKA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena samghena ukkhitam Ariţţham bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbam anuvattati, yā tā bhikkhumiyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā samaggena . . . anuvattissatītī—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhumi samaggena . . . anuvattatīti. saccam bhagavā . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena . . . anuvattissatī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhunīyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anadaram apatikaram akatasahayam tam anuvatteyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: eso kho ayyo bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anadaro apatikaro akatasahayo, mayye etam bhikkhum anuvattiti. evan ca sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamana tath' eva pagganheyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabba tassa patinissaggaya. yavatatiyam ca samanubhasiyamana tam patinissagjaya, icc etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi parajika hoti asamvasa ukkhittanuvattika 'ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasaṃvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ thito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyā adassanena vā appatikammena vā appatinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayenà 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusasanena 'ti jinasasanena buddhasasanena.

anādaro nāma saṃghaṃ vā gaṇaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kammaṇ vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārito.

akatasahayo nama, samanasanyvasaka bhikkha vuocanti sahāyā, so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahâvo 'ti.

tam anuvattevyå 'ti yamditthiko so hoti yamkhantiko vamruciko sapi tamditthika hoti tamkhantika tamrucika.

så bhikkhuniti vå så ukkhittånuvattikå bhikkhuni. bhikkhunîhîti aññâhî bhikkhunîhî ya passanti ya suņanti tāhi vattabbå: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattiti. dutiyam pi vattabba - pa - tatiyam pi vattabbă - pa -. sace patinissajjati, iec etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. sutvå na vadanti, apatti dukkatassa. så bhikkhuni samghamajiham pi akadahitva vattabba : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samphena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattiti. dutívam pi vattabbă - pa - tatiyam pi vattabbă - pa -. sace patinissajjati, iec etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, āpatti dukkatassa. sā bhikkhuni samanubhāsitabbā. evan ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā, byattāya bhikkhuniya patibalaya samgho napetabbo: sunatu ma ayye samgho. ayam itthannama bhikkhuni samaggona samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anadaram apatikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvattati. sā tam vatthum na patinissajjati. yadi sanghassa pattakallam, sangho itthannamam bhikkhunin samanubhasoyya tassa vatthussa patinissaggava. esa nutti. sunatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannama . . . na patinissajjati, samgho itthannamam blikkhunim samanublasati tassa yatthussa patinissaggaya, yasså ayyaya khamati itthannamaya bhikkhuniya samanubhisana tassa vatthussa patinissaggaya sa tunh' assa. yassa na kkhamati, så bhåseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham radâmi - pa - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi - pa -. samanubhattha samghena itthannama bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa patinissaggâya. khamati samghassa . . . dhârayâmîti.

ňattiyá dukkatam, dvíhi kammavácáhi thullaccayá, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

parajika hothi; seyyathapi nama puthusila dvedha bhinna appatisandhika hoti, evam eva bhikkhuni yavatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na patinissajjanti assamaņi hoti asakyadhītā, tena vuocati pārājikā hotīti,

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. || Î ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. dhammakamme vematikâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. dhammakamme adhammakamme saññâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. adhammakamme dhammakamme dhammakamme adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme a

anapatti asamanubhasantiya, patinissajjantiya, ummatti-

kāya, adikammikāya 'ti. |3 2 |

tatiyaparajikam nitthitam.

#### PARAJIKA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhugava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhuniyo avassutà avassutassa parisapuggalassa hatthagahanam pi sådiyanti samghåtikannagahanam pi sadiyanti santitthanti pi sallapanti pi samketam pi gucchanti purisassa pi abbhagamanam sadiyanti channam pi anupavisanti käyam pi tadatthäya upasambaranti etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthâya. yà tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipácenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sådiyissanti . . . santitthissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gucchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasamharissanti . . . patisevanatthaya 'ti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . upasamharanti . . . patisevanatthâyâ 'ti. saceam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . upasamharissanti . . . patisevanatthaya. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahanam va sadiyoyya samghatikannagahanam va sadiyoyya santitthoyya va sallapeyya va samketam vå gaccheyya purisassa vå abbinagamanam sådiyeyya channam vå anupaviseyya käyam vå tadatthäya upasamhareyya etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya, ayam pi päräjikä hoti asamväsä atthavatthukä 'ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā patibaddhacittā, avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā patibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tirnechânagato viññû patibalo kâyasamsaggam samāpajjitum.

hatthagahanam vä sädiyeyyä 'ti: hattho näma kapparam upädäya yäva agganakhä. etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya ubbhakkhakam adhojänumandalam gahanam sädiyati, äpatti thullaccayassa.

sanghāţikannagahanan vā sādiyeyyā'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya nivattham vā pārutam vā gahaṇam sādiyati, āpatti thullaccayassa.

santittheyya vå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa hatthapäse titthati, äpatti thullaceayassa.

sallapeyya và 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthâya purisassa hatthapâse thitâ sallapati, âpatti thullaccayassa.

samketam vå gaccheyyå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisena itthannämam okäsam ägacchä 'ti vuttä gacchati, pade pade äpatti dukkatassa. purisassa hatthapäsam okkantamatte äpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vå abbhågamanam sådiyoyyå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa abbhågamanam sådiyati, åpatti dukkatassa. hatthapäsam okkantamatte åpatti thullaceavassa.

channam vå anupaviseyyä 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa puţisevanatthāya yena kenaci paţicehannam okāsam paviţṭhamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

käyam va tadatthäya upasamhareyya 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa hatthapäse thitä käyam upasamharati, apatti thullaccayassa.

ayam piti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavirū]hiyā, evam eva bhikkhuni atthamam vatthum paripūrenti assamani hoti asakyadhitā, tena vuccati pārājikā hotiti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti asaūcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### catutthapäräjikam nitthitam.

udditha kho ayyayo attha parajika dhamma yesam bhikkhuni annataram va annataram va apajjitva na labhati bhikkhunihi saddhim samvasam, yatha pure tatha paceha parajika hoti asamvasa. tatth' ayyayo pucehami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucehami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucehami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etth' ayyayo, tasma tuuhî, evam etam dharayamîti.

parajikakandam nithitam.

Ime kho pan' syyayo sattarasa samghadisesa dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

## SAMGHÂDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena annataro upasako bhikkhunisamghussa uddositum datvà kâlamkato hoti, tassa dve puttà honti, eko assaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikam sapateyyam vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham pasannam etad avoca: amhākam uddosito, tam bhājāmā 'ti. evam vutte so saddho pasanno tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: máyyo evam avaca, amhákam pituná bhikkhunísamghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham pasannam etad avoca; amhākam uddosito, tam bhājāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: máyyo evam avaca, amhákam pitunâ bhikkhunisamghassa dinno ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho tom bhajama 'ti, atha kho so saddho pasanno sace mayham bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunisamghassa dassamiti tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: bhajama 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhajiyamano tassa assaddhassa appasannassa papunati, atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca: nikkhamath' avveamhakam uddosito 'ti. evam vutte Thullananda bhikkhunî tam purisam etad avoca: mâyyo evam avaca, tumhâkam pituna bhikkhunisamghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinno 'ti vohârike mahâmatte pucchimsu. mahâmattâ evam åhamsu: ko ayye janati bhikkhuntsamghassa dinno 'ti. evam vutte Thullananda bhikkhuni te mahamatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumbehi dittham và sutam và sakkhim thanavitya danam divyamanan ti. atha kho te mahamatta saccam kho ayya aha 'ti tam uddositam bhikkhunisamghassa akamsu. atha kho so puriso parajito ujihayati khiyati vipáceti: assamaniyo imá munda bandhakiniyo. katham hi nama amhakam uddositam acchindapessuntiti. nanda bhikkhuni mahamattanam etam attham arocesi. mahamattà tam purisam dandapesum. atha kho so puriso dandiko bhikkhununassayassa avidüre ajivikaseyyam karapetva ajivike uvvojesi : etä bhikkhuniyo accavadatha 'ti. Thullanandå bhikkhuni mahamattanam etam attham arocesi. mahāmattā tam purisam bandhāpesum, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo uddositam acchindapesum, dutiyum pi dandapesum, tatiyam pi bandhapesum. idani ghatapessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussånam . . . vipäcentänam. yà tá bhíkkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullanandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti. atha kho tā bhikkhunivo bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesum - pa -. saccam kira bhikkbaye Thullananda bhikkhuni ussayayadika viharatiti. saccam bhagavā. vigurahi buddho bhagavā. katham bi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni ussavavådikå viharissati, n' etam bhikkhave appasannanan . . . uddisanta :

ya pana bhikkhuni ussayavadika vihareyya gahapatina va gahapatiputtena va dasena va kammakarena va antamaso samanaparibbajakenapi, ayam bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apauna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. [1]

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ussayavādikā nāma attakārikā vuocati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dåso nåma antojato dhanakkito karamaranito.

kammakåro nåma bhatako åbatako.

samanaparibbājako nāma bhikkhun ca bhikkhunin ca sikkhamānan ca sāmaneran ca sāmanerin ca thapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. attam karissamîti dutiyam va pariyesati gacchati va, apatti dukkatassa. ekassa aroceti, apatti dukkatassa. dutiyassa aroceti, apatti thullaccayassa. attapariyosane apatti samghadisesassa.

pathamāpattīkan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjatī asamanubhāsanāya.

nissåraniyan ti, samghamha nissåriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiyā mānattaṃ deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhunī, tena vaccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammam adhivacanam, tena pi vaccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. [1]

anāpatti manusschi ākaddhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkham yācati, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

# SAMGHÂDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavano Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Vesäliyam addatarassa Licchavissa pajapati aticarin'i hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca: sådhu viramåhi, anattham kho te karissåmå 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licehavigano sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaniyena. atha kho so Licebayi to Licebayino etad avoca: ekam me ayyo itthim anujanatha 'ti. ka nama sa 'ti. mayham pajapati aticarati, tam ghâtessâmiti. jânāhīti, assosi kho sā itthi samiko kira mam ghatetukamo 'ti varabhandam adaya Såvatthim gantvå titthiye upasamkamitvå pabbajjam yåci. titthiya na icchimsu pabbajetum. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå pabbajjam yåci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbajetum. Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvå bhandakam dassetvá pabbajjam váci. Thulianandá bhikkhunl bhandakam gahetvá pabbájesi, atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sávatthim gantvá bhikkhunisu pabbajítam disvâna yena raja Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami,

upasamkamitvā rājānam Pasonadikosalam etad avoca: pajāpati me deva varabhandam adaya Savatthim anappatta, tam devo anujānātû 'ti. tena hi bhane vicinitvā ācikkhā 'ti. ditthå deva bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ 'ti. sace bhane bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā na sā labbhā kiñci kātum. svākkhāto bhagavatâ dhammo, caratu brahmacariyam sammâ dukkhassa antakiriyaya 'ti. atha kho so Liechavi ujjhayati khiyati vipaceti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo corim pabbajessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licchavissa . . . vipåcentassa. yå tå bhikkbuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama ayya Thuliananda corim pabbajessatiti, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham árocesup - pa -, saceam kira bhikkhave Thullanandá blikklumi corim pabbajesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni corim pabbajessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannannm . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni janam corim vajjham viditam anapaloketva rajanam va samgham va ganam va pagam va senim va annatra kappa vutthapoyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadi-

seann ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

janāti nāma sāmam vā janāti nīme vā tassā ārocenti sā vā āroceti.

corî nâma yê pancamêsakam vê atirekapancamêsakam vê agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhûtam ûdiyati, esê corî nêma.

vajjhā nāma yam katvā vajjhappattā hoti.

vidită năms annehi manusschi flătă hoti vajjhă esă 'ti.

anapaleketvå 'ti anapuccha.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsatī rājā apaloketabbo. saṃgho nāma blūkkhunīsaṃgho vuccatī, blūkkhunīsaṃgho

apaloketabbo.

gaņo nāms, yattha gaņo anusāsati gaņo spaloketabbo. pūgo nāms, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo. seņi nāms, yattha seņi anusāsati, seņi apaloketabbo. adňatra kappá 'ti thapetvá kappam, kappan náma dve kappáni titthiyesu vá pabbajitá hoti aňňásu vá bhikkhunisu pabbajitá.

anīdatra kappā vutthāpessāmiti gaņam vā ācarinīm vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannatī, āpatti dukkatassa. nattivā dukkatam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaņassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkatassa.

ayam piti purimam upādāya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghadiseso

coriya corisañña aññatra kappa vuṭṭhāpeti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa, coriyā vematikā . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. coriyā acorisaññā . . . anāpatti. acoriyā corīsaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. acoriyā acorisaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti ajanantî vuţţhapeti, apaloketva vuţţhapeti, kappakatam vuţţhapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

#### SAMGHADISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhanditvā gāmakam nātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilānt tam bhikkhunīm apassantī bhikkhunīniyo paechī: kaham itthannāmā, na dissatītī, bhikkhunīhi saddhim avye bhanditvā na dissatītī, amma amukasmīm gāmake etissā nātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā, kaccī 'sī appadhamsitā 'ti, appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti, yā tā bhikkhuniya appiechā, , vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahī buddho bhagavā, katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gamantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni eka gamantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apama nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pañ-

nattam hoti. 11

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhanamaggapatipanna honti, antara magge nadí taritabbá hotí, atha kho tá bhikkhuniyo navike apasamkamitvå etad avocum : sådhu no avuso taretba 'ti. navve sakkå ubho sakim tåretun ti eko ekam uttåresi, uttinno uttiquam dûsesi, anuttiquo anuttiquam dûsesi. tâ pacchâ samāgantvā puechimsu: kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo Savatthim gantvå bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechå . . . vipleenti: katham hi nama . bhikkhunî eka nadîparam gacchissatiri, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesum, bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum, saecam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ nadîpâram gaçchatiti, saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunî eka nadîpâram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhuya appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni eka va gamantaram guccheyya eka va nadiparam guccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikan dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhunînam sikkhāpadam pañ-nattam boti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim gautvā sāyam aññataram
gāmam upagacchimsu, tattha aññatarā bhikkhuni abhirūpā
hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā, aññataro puriso tassā bhikkhuniyā
saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti, atha kho so pariso
tāsam bhikkhunīnam seyyam paññāpento tassā bhikkhuniyā

seyyam okamantam paññapesi. atha kho sa bhikkhuni sallakkhetvå pariyutthito ayam puriso, sace rattim agacchissati vissaro me bhavissatîti bhikkhuniyo anapuccha annataram kulam gantvå seyyam kappesi. atha kho so puriso rattim ågantvå tam bhikkhunim gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghattesi. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim upassantiyo evam ahamsu: nissamsayam kho så bhikkhuni purisena saddhim nikkhanta 'ti, atha kho så bhikkhuni tasså rattiyå necayena yena tå bhikkhuniyo ten' upasamkami. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye purisena saddhim nikkhanta 'ti. naham avve purisena saddhim nikkhanta 'ti bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesi, ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiechă . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî ekâ rattim vippavasissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekû rattim vippavasatî . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ va gamantaram gaccheyya ekâ vå nadipåram gaccheyya ekå vå rattim vippavaseyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissåranlynn samghådisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhapadam pañnattum hoti. |3|

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim addhānamaggapatipannā honti. tattha añnatarà bhikkhuni vaccena pilità ckika chivitya paccha agamasi, manussa tam bhikkhunim passitva dusesum. atha kho så bhikkhuni yena tå bhikkhuniyo ten' upasamkami, bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikâ ohînâ. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuni eka ganamha ohiyissatiti - pa-. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni eka gunamha ohlyiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunî eka ganamha ohiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasaunanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni eka ya gamantaram gaceheyya eka vå nadiparam gaccheyya ekä vå rattim vippavaseyya ekā vā gaņamhā ohiyeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamāpattikan dhamman apanna nissaraniyan samghadisesan ti. ||4||

yá paná 'ti . . . adhippetá bhikkhunltí.

ekâ và gamantaram gaceheyya 'ti, parikkhittassa gamassa parikkhepam pathamam padam atikkamentiya apatti thulla-ccayassa. dutiyam padam atikkamentiya apatti samghadisesassa. aparikkhittassa gamassa upacaram pathamam padam atikkamentiya apatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam padam atikkamentiya apatti samghadisesassa.

ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timandalam paţiechādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā antaravāsako temiyati, paṭhamam pādam uttarantiyā āpattī thallaccayassa, dutiyam pādam uttarantiyā āpattī saṃghādisesassa.

ekā vā rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha arunuggamanā datiyikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsam vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti samghādisesassa.

ekâ vâ gaṇamhā ohîyeyyâ 'ti, agāmake araññe dutiyikâya bhikkhuniyā dassanupacāram vā savanupacāram vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam piti purimâyo upādāya vuccati.

pathamāpattikan ti... tena pi vuecati samghādiseso 'ti. || I || anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kālamkatā vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 5 ||

## SAMGHÂDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakālī bhikkhunī bhandanakārikā hoti kalahakārikā vivādakārikā bhassakārikā samghe adhikaraņakārikā. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tassā kamme kariyamāne patikkosati, tana kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gāmakam agamāsi konacid eva karaniyena, atha kho bhikkhunīsamgho Thullanandā bhikkhunī pakkuntā

'ti Candakâlim bhikkhunim apattiya adassanena ukkhipi. Thullanandà bhikkhuni gamake tam karaniyam tiretvà punad eva Såvatthim paccagaechi. Candakalt bhikkhuni Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya agacchantiya n' eva asanam paññapesi, na padodakam padapitham padakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvå pattacivaram patiggahesi, na påniyena åpucchi. Thullanandà bhikkhuni Candakàlim bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye mayi agacchantiya n' eva åsanam pañūāpesi, na pådodákam pådapítham pådakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paceuggantvå pattacivaram patiggahesi, na pâniyena âpucchîti. evam h' etam ayye hoti yathâ tam anàthayà 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anàthà 'ti. imà mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anatha appañiata n' atthi imisså kåci pativattå 'ti åpattivå adassanena ukkhipimsû 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni bala eta abyatta eta n' eva jananti kammam vå kammadosam vå kammavipattim vå kammasampattim vå, mayam kho jänäma kammam pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kammasampattim pi, mayam kho akatam vâ kammaro kâreyyâma katam vâ kammam kopeyyâmâ 'ti lahum lahum bhikkhunisamgham sannipätetvä Candakålim bhikkhunim osåresi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusåsanena anapaloketvå kårakasamgham anaññåya ganassa chandam osåressatiti - pa - saccam kira blikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni samaggena . . . osaresiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhavo Thullananda bhikkhuni samaggena . . . osaressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannauam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anapaloketva karakasamgham anannan ganassa chandam osareyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. || 1 ||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. samaggo nama samgho samanasamvasako samanasîmayam thito. ukkhittä näma äpattiyä adassanena vä appatikammena vä appatinissaggena vä ukkhittä.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena, satthusâsanena 'ti jinusâsanena buddhasâsanena.

anapaloketvä kärakasamghan ti kammakärakasamgham anapuccha. anannäya gapassa chandan ti gapassa chandam ajänitvä.

osárcssámíti ganam vá pariyesati símam vá sammannati, ápatti dukkatassa. ňattivá dukkatam, dvihí kammavácáhí thuliaccayá. kammavácápariyosáne ápatti samghádisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghadiseso 'ti. [1]

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññå osåreti, åpatti samghådisesassa. dhammakamme vematikå . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññå osåreti, åpatti samghådisesassa, adhammakamme dhammakammasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti kammakārakasangham apaloketvā osāreti, gaņassa chandam jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantim osāreti, asante kammakārakasanghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

### SAMGHADISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhuni abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā pāsādikā, manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandām bhikkhunim passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhuni yāvadattham bhuūjati, aūūā bhikkhuniyo na cittarūpam labhanti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā, vipācenti: katham bi nāma nyyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam bhojani-

yam sahattha patiggabetva khadissati bhunjissatlti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . khadati bhunjatlti saccam bhagava vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave Sundarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . khadaniyam va bhojamiyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadissati bhunjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisanta :

ya pana bhikkhunî avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadoyya va bhunjeyya va, ayam pi bhikkhunî pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam

samghadisesan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāms sārattā apekkhavā patībaddhacīttā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā patībaddhacītto.

parisapaggalo nama manussapariso na yakkho na peto na

tiracchânagato viñaŭ pațibalo sârajjitum.

khâdaniyam năma pañca bhojanâni udakadantaponam thapetvă avasesam khâdaniyam năma. bhojaniyam năma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maceho mamsam.

khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti sumghådisesussa.

ayam pîtî purîmâyo apâdâya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . . tena pi vuocati samghadiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

udakadantaponam patiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. uda-

kadantaponam patiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa.

ubhato avassuto yakkhassa vå petassa vå pandakassa vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahassa vå hatthato khådissåmi bhuñjissåmiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa, ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti thullaccayassa, udakadantaponam patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuājissāmiti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkatassa. adaka-

dantaponam patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti ubhato anavassuta honti, anavassuto 'ti jananti patiganhati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

## SAMGHADISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Sundarinanda bhikkhuni abhirupa hoti dassanivå påsådikå. manusså bhattagge Sundarioandam bhikkhunim passitvá avassutá Sundarinandáya bhikkhunivá aggamaggáni bhojanani denti. Sundarinanda bhikkhuni kukkuccayanti na patiganhâti. anantarikâ bhikkhunî Sundarinandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na patiganhasiti. avassuto avve 'ti. tvam pana avve avassutà 'ti. avassută 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vå anavassuto vå, yato tvam anavassutå. iñgh' ayye yam te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahattha patiggahetva khada va bhunja va 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vå 'ti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî evam vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhunja vā 'ti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi baddho bhagavá: katham hi náma bhikkhave bhikkhuni evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhunja và 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni evam vadovya: kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto va anavassuto va yato tvam anavassuta, ingh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khadaniyan va bhojaniyam va tam tvam sahattha patiggahetva khada va bhunja va 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: kin to ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāro

ajjhohâre apatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosane apatti samghadisesassa.

ayam piti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati samghadiseso

udakadantapoņam paţiganhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuūjissāmiti paṭiganhāti, āpatti
dukkatassa.

ekato nvassute yakkhassa vå petassa vå pandakassa vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahassa vå hatthato khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå khåda vå bhunja vå 'ti uyyojeti, åpatti dukkatassa. tasså vacanena khådissåmi bhunjissåmiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti dukkatassa. bhojanapariyosåne åpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam patiganhå 'ti uyyojeti, åpatti dukkatassa. tasså vacanena khådissåmi bhunjissåmiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa. [2]

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānanti uyvojeti, kupitā na paţigaņhātīti uyvojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭigaṇhātīti uyvojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## SAMGHÂDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagayā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakāll bhikkhunl bhikkhunlhi saddhim bhanditvā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham paceācikkhāmi — pa — aikkham paceācikkhāmi, kim nu 'mā 'va samaniyo yā samaniyo Sakyadhītaro, sant' añāāpi samaniyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Candakāli bhikkhuni kupitā nnattamanā evam vakkhati; buddham . . . carissāmīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Candakālī bhikkhuni kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissāmīti. saccam bhagayā, vigarahi buddho bhagayā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissâmiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni kupita anattamana evam vadevya: buddham paceacikkhami — pa — sikkham paceacikkhami; kim nu 'ma 'va samaniyo ya samaniyo Sakyadhitaro; sant' anatapi samaniyo lajjiniyo kukkuccika sikkhakama, tas' aham santike brahmacariyam carissamiti: sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: mayye kupita anattamana evam avaca: buddham . . . carissamiti. abhiram' ayye, syakkhato dhammo, cara brahmacariyam samma dakkhassa antakiriyaya 'ti. evan ca sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamana tath' eva pagganbeyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasiyamana tassa patinissaggaya. yavatatiyan ce samanubhasiyamana tam patinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samahadisesan ti. ||1||

yâ panî 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ. evam vadeyyâ 'ti : buddham . . . carissâmîti. sâ bhikkhunîti yâ sâ evamvâdinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunihiti annahi bhikkhunihi ya passanti ya sunanti tâhi vattabbā; māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbă, tatiyam pi vattabbă. sace paținissojjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa, sutva na vadanti, apatti dukkatassa. sa bhikkhuni samghamajjham pi åkaddbitvå vattabbå; måyye kupitå anattamanå evam avaca : buddham paccacikkhami dhammam paccacikkhami sangham paceácikkhámi sikkham paceácikkhámi . . . antakiriyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ, tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. så blikkhuni samanubhasitabba. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhasitabba. byattaya bhikkhuniya patibaláya samgho nápetabbo: sanàtu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhuni kupitâ anattamanâ evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissamiti. sa tam vatthum na patinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamam bhikkhunim samanubhāseyya tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. csā ñatti. sunātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . na paṭinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāsati tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. yassā ayyāya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkhamati sā bhāseyyu. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhunī tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

ňattiyá dukkatam, dvíhi kammavácáhi thullaccayá. kammavácápariyosáne ápatti samghádisesassa. sanghádisesam ajjhápajjantiyá ňattiyá dukkatam dvíhi kammavácáhi thullaccayá patippassambhanti.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

yavatatiyakan ti yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya apajjati na saha vatthujjhacara.

nissåraniyan ti samghamha nissåriyati.

samghådiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati samghådiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññà na paţinissejjati, àpatti saṃghâdisesassa, dhammakamme vematikà . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññà na paṭinissajjati, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa, adhammakamme dhammakammasaññà, âpatti dukkaṭassa, adhammakamme vematikà, âpatti dukkaṭassa, adhammakammasaññà, âpatti dukkaṭassa, #2#

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paţinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

#### SAMGHADISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyan viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakāli bhikkhuni kismiūcid eva adhikarane paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti; chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama ayya Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vadeti . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagava . vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasamanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni kismincid eva adhikarane paccakata kupita anattamana evam vadeyya: chandagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo ii, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: mayye kismincid eva adhikarane paccakata kupita anattamana evam avaca: chandagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo iti. ayya kho chandapi gaccheyya dosapi gaccheyya mohapi gaccheyya bhayapi gaccheyya 'ti. evan ca sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamana tath' eva pagganheyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabha tassa patinissaggaya. yavatatiyan ce samanubhasiyamana tam patinissaggaya, ice etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

kismiñeid eva adhikarane 'ti, adhikaranan nama cattari adhikaranan vivadadhikaranan anuvadadhikaranan apattadhikaranam kiccadhikaranam.

paccākatā nāma parājitā vuccati.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiroddhā āhatacittā khilājātā.
evam vadeyyā 'ti: chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
— pa — bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

så bhikkhuniti yå så evamvådinî bhikkhuni.

bhikkhunîhîti añaâhî bhikkhunîhî ya passanti ya sunanti tahi vattabba: mâyye kismiñcid eva . . . bhayapi gaceheyya 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabba. tatiyam pi vattabba . . . (see VII. 2. I-3. Instead of mâyye kupita etc. reat mâyye kismiñeid eva etc.; instead of ayam itthannâmâ bhîkkhunî kupitâ etc., ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî kismiñeid eva etc.)
. . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

## SAMGHADISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo samsaṭthā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikā andamannissā vajjapaṭicehādikā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . vajjapaṭicehādikā 'ti — pa — . saccaṃ kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti . . vajjapaṭicehādikā 'ti. saccaṃ bhagavā . vigurahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ bi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti . . vajjapaṭicehādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasanuānam . . . uddisantu :

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatthà viharanti papacara papasadda papasiloka bhikkhunisanghassa vihesika annamannissa vajapaticehadika. ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacaniya: bhaginiyo kho samsattha viharanti vajjapaticehadika. viviccath' ayye, vivekan neva bhagininam samgho vannetiti. evan ca ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuocamana tath' eva pagganbeyyum, ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasiyamana tam patinissaggaya. yavatatiyan ca samanubhasiyamana tam patinissajjeyyum, icc etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjeyyum, imapi bhikkhuniyo yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evà 'ti upasampannayo vuccanti.

samsatthā viharantīti, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatthā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbluggatā pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikā 'ti anāamanāissā. kamme kariyamāne paţikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapațicebādikā 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paţicebādenti.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā samsatthā bhikkhuniyo.

bhikkhunihlti māāhi bhikkhunihi yā passanti yā aunanti tāhi vattabbā: bhaginiyo kho samsatthā viharanti . . . vannetīti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā . . . (see VII. 2.1. Instead of māyye kupitā etc. read bhaginiyo kho samsatthā etc.; instead of sā bhikkhuni, paṭinissajjati read tā bhikkhuniyo, paṭinissajjanti. Instead of ayam itthannāmā bhikkhuni: itthannāmā ca itthaunāmā ca bhikkhuniyo samsatthā viharanti . . tā tam v³ na paṭinissajjanti . . itthannāmañ ca itthannāmañ ca bhikkhuniyo samsanubhāseyyā . . . itthannāmana ca itthannāmana ca bhikkhuninam) . . . samghādisesam ajjhāpajjantinam ñattiyā dukkatum dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaceayā paṭippassambhanti.

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na samanu-

bhàsitabbà.

imápi bhikkhuniyo 'ti parimáyo upádáya vuccanti.

yavatatiyakan ti yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya apajjanti na saha vatthujjhacara.

nissáraniyan ti samghamhá nissáriyati.

samghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati samghādiseso 'ti. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paţinissajjanti
. . . (see Sangh. VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantinam, paţinissajjantīnam, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||3||2||

#### SAMGHADISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni samghena samanu-bhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha, mā tumhe nānā viharittha, santi saṃghe anāāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evaṃsaddā evaṃsilokā bhikkhu-

nîsamghassa vihesikâ añőamaññissâ vajjapaţicchâdikâ, tâ samgho na kiñci àha. tumbañ ñeva samgho uññaya paribhavena akkhantiya vebhassiya dubbalya evam aha: bhaginiyo kho samsattha viharanti papacara papasadda papasiloka bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikä aññamaññisså vajjapatiechådikå. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhagininam samgho vannetiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo uppiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama nyya Thullananda samghena samanubhattha bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatthā 'va . . . vannetīti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bbikkhuni samghena samanubhattha bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsattha 'va . . . vannetiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nåma bhikkhave Thullanandå bhikkhuni samghena samanubhattha bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsatthå 'va . . . vannetiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannana vå . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni evam vadeyya: samsattha 'va ayye tumbe viharatha, må tumbe nånå viharittha; santi samghe aññàpi bhikkhuniyo evâcârâ evamsaddâ evamsilokâ bhikkhuntsamghassa vihesika aññamaññissa vajjapaticchadika, ta samgho na kinci aha; tumhan neva samgho uññâya paribhavena akkhantiyâ vebhassiyâ dubbalyâ evam áha: bhaginiyo kho samsatthá viharanti pápácárá pápasaddá papasiloka bhikkhunisanghassa vihesika aññamaññissa vajjapaticchādikā; viviceath' ayye, vivekan neva bhagininam samgho vannetiti : så bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: mayye evam ayaca: samsattha 'va . . . vannetîti: evan ca så bhikkhun't bhikkhun'thi vuecamana tath' eva pagganheyya, så bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam patinissajjevya, icc etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjevya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. [1]

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuntti.

evam vadeyya 'ti: samsattha 'va . . . tumhan neva samgho uññáyá 'ti avaññáya. paribhavená 'ti páribhavyatá. akkhantiya 'ti kopena. vebhassiya 'ti vibhassikata. dubbalya

VOLUTY.

'ti appakkhatā. evam āha: bhaginiyo kho saṃsatthā . . . vannetīti.

så bhikkhuniti yå så evamvådint bhikkhunt.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi ya passanti ya suṇanti tâhi vattabbă: mâyye evam avaca: samsatthă 'va . . . vannetîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see VII. 2. 1-3. Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye evam avaca etc. Read: suṇātu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannāmâ bhikkhunî saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: saṃsaṭṭhā 'va etc.) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

udditthå kho ayyåyo sattarasa samghadisesä dhammå, nava pathamapattika, attha yåvatatiyaka, yesam bhikkhuni aññataram vå apajjitvå täya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamghe pakkhamanattam caritabbam. cinnamanatta bhikkhuni yattha siya visatigano bhikkhunisamgho, tattha sa bhikkhuni abbhetabba. ekäya pi ce ûnavisatigano bhikkhunianabhità ta ca bhikkhunim abbheyya, sa ca bhikkhuni anabhità ta ca bhikkhuniyo garayha, ayam tattha samici, tatth' ayyayo puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi puechami:

sattarasakam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo tîmsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

#### NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karonti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjbāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karissanti, pattavaņijjam vā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karissanti, pattavaņijjam vā bhikkhuniyo karissanti āmattikāpaņam vā pasāressantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karissantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karontīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave... karissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni pattasannicayam kareyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto, tayo pattassa vaņņā, ukkattho patto majjhimo patto omako patto, ukkattho nāma patto addhāļhakodanam gaņhāti catubhāgam khādanam vā tadūpiyam vā byanjanam, majjhimo nāma patto nāļikodanam gaņhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byanjanam. omako nāma patto patthodanam gaņhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byanjanam. tato ukkaṭṭho upatto, omako upatto.

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhitthito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotiti, saha arunnggamana nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo samghassa va ganassa va ekabhikhuniya va evan ca pana bhikhuniya camgham upasamkamitva ekamsam uttarasangam karitva vuhahanam bhikhuninam pade vanditva ukhutikam nisiditva anjalim paggahetva evam assa vacaniyo: ayam me ayyo patto rattatikkanto nissaggiyo, imaham samghassa nissajjamiti, nissajjitva apatti desetabba, byattaya bhikhuniya patibalaya apatti patiggahetabba, nissatthapatto databbo: sunatu me ayye samgho, ayam patto itthaunamaya bhikhuniya nissaggiyo samghassa nissattho, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho imam pattam itthannamaya bhikhuniya dadeyya 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ vuddhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuţikam nisîditvâ anjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ; ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, îmâham ayyânam nissajjāmîti. nissajjitvâ āpattî desetabbâ. byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paţibalâya âpattî paţiggahetabbâ. nissaţţhapatto dâtabbo; sunantu me ayyâyo, ayam patto itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissaţţho, yadi ayyânam pattakatlam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthannâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

táya bhikkhuniyá ekam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvá ekamsam uttarásangam karitvá ukkutikum nisiditvá anjalim paggahetvá evam assa vacaniyá: ayam me ayye patto rattátikkanto nissaggiyo, imáham ayyáya nissajjámíti. nissajjítvá ápatti desetabbá, táya bhikkhuniyá ápatti patiggahetabbá, nissatthapatto dátabbo: imam pattam ayyáya dammíti. ||1||

rattātikkante atikkantasañiā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam rattātikkante vematikā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, rattātikkante anatikkantasañiā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, anadhiṭṭhite adhiṭṭhitasañiā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, avikappite vikappitasañiā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, avissajjite

vissajjitasaññå, nissaggiyam påcittiyam. anatthe natthasaññå, avinatthe vinatthasaññå, abhiane bhinnasaññå, avilutte viluttasaññå, nissaggiyam påcittiyam. nissaggiyam pattam anissajjitvå paribhuñjati, åpatti dukkatassa. rattånatikkante atikkantasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. rattånatikkante vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa. rattånatikkante anatikkantasaññå, anåpatti. ||2||

anapatti anto aranam adhittheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditva ganhanti vissasam ganhanti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na databbo. ya na dadeyya, apatti dukkatassa 'ti. | 3 ||

### NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tona samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samavena sambabulā bhikkhuniyo gamakāvāse vassam vutthā Savatthim agamamsu vattasampanna iriyapathasampanna duccolá lůkhacívará, upásaká tá bhikkhuniyo passitvá imá bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lûkhacîvarâ, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinna bhavissantiti bhikkhunisamghassa akalacivaram adamsu. Thullanandê bhikkhuni amhakam kathinam atthatam, kâlacîvaran ti adhittbahitvâ bhâjâpesi. upâsakâ tå bhikkhuniyo passitvå etad avocum: ap' ayyahi cîvaram laddhan ti, na mavara avuso civaram labhama, ayya Thullananda amhákam kathinam atthatam, kálacivaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda akalaciyaram kālacīvaran ti adhittbabitvā bhājāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upasakanam . . . vipacentanam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda . . . bhajapessatiti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato

ya pana bhikkhuni akalacivaram kalacivaran ti adhitthahitva bhajapeyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuntti.

akâlacîvaram nâma anatthate kathine ekâdasa mâse uppannam, atthate kathine satta mâse uppannam. kâla pi âdissa diunam, etam akâlacîvaram nâma. kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjâpeti, payoge dukkatam, paţilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evan ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayyo akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvā bhâjâpitam nissaggiyam. imāham saṃghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammīti. || I ||

akālacīvare akālacīvarasañītā kālacīvaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akālacīvare vematikā... āpatti dukkaṭassa. akālacīvare kālacīvarasañītā... anāpatti. kālacīvare akālacīvarasañītā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare kālacīvarasañītā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacīvaram akālacīvarasannā bhājāpeti, kālacīvaram kālacīvarasannā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

#### NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavans Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī añāatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaram parivattetvā paribhuñjatī, atha kho sā bhikkhunī tam cīvaram samharitvā nikkhipī. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam bhikkhunim etad avoca; yan te ayye

maya saddhim civaram parivattitam kahan tam civaran ti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni tam civaram niharitva Thullanandaya bhikkhuniyâ dassesi. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: hand uyye tuyham civaram, ahara metam civaram; yam tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yam mayham mayham ev' etam; ahara metam, sakam paccahara 'ti atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam acchindi. attham arocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda bhikkhuniya saddhim cîvaram parivattetvă acchindissatiti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam . . . årocesum. bhikkhu bhagavato . . . årocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . acchindatiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thuliananda bhikkhunî . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya saddhin civaram parivattetva sa paccha evam vadeyya: hand' ayye tuyham civaram, ahara metam civaram; yam tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yam mayham mayham ev' etam; ahara metam, sakam paccahara 'ti acchindeyya va acchindapeyya va, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti, bhikkhuniyā saddhin ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā saddhim. civaram nāma channam civarānam aññataram civaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvä 'ti parittena vå vipulam vipulena vå parittam, acchindeyyå 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyam päcittiyam, acchindapeyyå 'ti aññam änapeti, åpatti dukkatassa. sakim änattä bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vå ganassa vå ekabhikkhuniyå vå. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye cîvaram bhikkhuniyå saddhim parivattetvå acchinnam nissaggiyam. imäham samghassa nissajjämiti — pa — dadeyyå 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyaya dammiti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasannā civaram parivattetvā acchindati vā acchindāpeti vā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam.

upasampannäya vematikä . . . upasampannäya anupasampannasaññå . . nissaggiyam päcittiyam. aññam parikkhåram parivattetvå acchindati vå acchindäpeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya saddhim civaram vå aññam vå parikkhåram parivattetvå acchindati vå acchindapeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya upasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya anupasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya anupasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti sā vā deti tassā vā vissāsentī gaņhāti, ummattīkāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

### NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni gilana hoti, atha kho aññataro upåsako yena Thullananda bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphāsu, kim ābariyatū 'ti. sappinā me åvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upåsako aññatarussa åpanikassa gharā kahāpaņassa sappim āharitvā Thullanandāya bliikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni na me avuso sappina attho, telena me attho 'ti. utha kho so upasako yena so ápaniko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvá tam ápanikam etad avoca: na kir' ayyo ayyaya sappina attho, telena attho. handa te sappim, telam me dehîti. sace mayam ayyo vikkitam bhandam puna aharissama, kada ambakam bhandam vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi hatam, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāvati khîyati vipâceti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda aññam viññapetva aññam viññapessatlti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipácenti . . . atha kho tá bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam . . . arocesum. bhikkhu bhagavato . . . arocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni aññam viññapetvå aññam viññâpesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho

bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpeyya, nissagggiyam pācittiyan ti. ∏1∥

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

annam vinnapetva 'ti yam kinci vinnapetva annam vinnapetva 'ti tam thapetva annam vinnapeti, payoge dukkatam, patilabhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabham samghassa va ganassa va ekabhikkhuniya va evan ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabham: idam me ayye annam vinnapetva annam vinnapitam nissaggiyam, imaham samghassa nissajjamiti — pa — dadeyya 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyaya dammiti. || 1 ||

anne annasanna annam vinnapeti, nissaggiyam pacittiyam.

anne vematika . . . anne anannasanna vinnapeti, ananna vinnapeti, apatti
dukkatassa. ananne vematika anannam vinnapeti, apatti
dukkatassa. ananne anannasanna, anannam vinnapeti, apatti

anapatti tan c' eva vinnapeti annan ca vinnapeti, anisamsam dassetva vinnapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

### NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, atha kho añāataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: kacci ayye khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyan ti, na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyan ti, amukassa ayye āpanikassa ghare kahāpanam nikkhipissāmi, tato yam iccheyyāsi tam āharāpeyyāsīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī añāataram sikkhamānam ānāpesi: gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpanikassa gharā kahāpanassa telam āharā 'ti, atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa apanikassa ghara kahapanassa telam aharitva Thullanandàya bhikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni na me sikkhamane telena attho, sappina me attho 'ti. atha kho sa sikkhamana yena so apaniko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam åpanikam etad avoca: na kira åvuso avvåva telena attho, sappina attho, handa te telam, sappim me dehiti. sace mayam ayye vikkîtam bhandam pana ådivissâma . . . telassa kayena telam hatam, sappissa kayam ahara, sappim harissasiti. atha kho så sikkhamana rodanti atthasi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamanam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamane rodasiti, atha kho sa sikkhamana bhikkhuninam etam attham àrocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda aññam cetapetvå aññam cetapessatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. Instead of vinnapetva etc. read cetapetva) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî aŭñam cetapetva aññam cetapeyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. anūam cetāpetvā 'ti yam kinci cetāpetvā . . . (see IV. 2. Instead of viūnāp read cetāp) . . . . ådikammikāyā 'ti, ||2||

#### NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pena samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa cīvaratthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocum: amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunjimsu, upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti — pa —, katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikuna aññam cetāpessantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānam . . . vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo

appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo . . . cetapessantiti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhuve bhikkhuniyo . . . cetapentiti. saccam bhagava . vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetapessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya,

nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

aññadatthikena parikkharena uññuddisikena 'ti aññass'

atthaya dinnena.

saṃghikenā 'ti saṃghassa na gaņassa na ekablikkhuniyā.

añňaṃ cetāpeyyā 'ti yaṃatthāya dinnaṃ taṃ thapetvā
añňaṃ cetāpeti. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ
hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
vā. evaū ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ : idaṃ me
ayye aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ, imāhaṃ saṃghassa
nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ
— pa — ayyāya dammīti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasañña aññam cetapeti, nissaggiyam pacittiyam. aññadatthike vematika . aññadatthike anaññadatthikasañña . nissaggiyam pacittiyam. nissattham patilabhitva yathadane upanetabbam, anaññadatthike aññadatthikasañña, apatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike vematika, apatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-

kasañāl, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti ||3||2||

#### NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa civaratthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkbāram nikkhipitvå bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avocum: amukassa ayye påvårikassa ghare civaratthåya parikkhåro nikkhitto, tato civaram åharåpetvå bhåjethå 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhårena sayam pi yåcitvå bhesajjam cetåpetvå paribhunjimsu, upåsakå jänitvå ujjhäyanti khiyanti vipåcenti: katham hi nåma bhikkhuniyo añnadatthikena parikkhårena annuddisikena samghikena samyåcikena annam cetåpessantiti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo, etapentîti, saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nåma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo, etapessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannamam, uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni annadatthikena parikkharena annuddisikena samghikena samyacikena annam cetapeyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. 11

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikenâ 'ti samghikenâ 'ti . . . samyācikenâ 'ti sayam yācitvā, aññam cetâpeyyà 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. After samghikena insert samyācikena) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

### NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pûgassa parivenavâsikâ būkkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti, atha kho so pûgo bhikkhuninam yāguatthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa āpanikassa ghare parikhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca: amukassa ayye āpanikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikhāro nikkhitto, tato tandulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhañjathā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunjimsu, atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo añnadatthikena parikkhārena añnuddisikena mahājanikena añnam cetāpessantiti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo , cetāpentīti, saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... etāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni annadatthikena parikkharena annuddisikena mahajanikena annam cetapeyya,

nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. |1|

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass' atthâya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaņassa na samghassa na ekabhikkhu-

nivà.

aññam cetâpeyyà 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena) . . . âdikammikāyà 'ti. || 2 ||

#### NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena añāatarassa pūgassa pariveņavāsikā bhikkhuniyo ... (see VIII. 1) ... paribhunjathā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ... (see VIII. 1. After mahājanikena insert samyācikena) ... uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhuni añnadatthikens parikkhårena añnuddisikena mahåjanikena samyåcikena añnam cetåpeyva, nissaggiyam påcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena 'ti . . . mahâjanikena 'ti . . . saṃyācikena 'ti sayaṃ yācitvā. aññaṃ cetâpeyya 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyācikena) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

# NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni bahussuta hoti bhanikâ visarada pattha dhammim katham katum. bahû manusså Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupasanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya pariyenam udrivati. manussä Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kiss' idam vo ayye pariyenam udriyatîti. n' atth' avuso dâyakā n' atthi kârakā 'ti. atha kho te manussā Thullanandáya bhikkhuniyá parívenattháya chandakam samharitvá Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya parikkharam adamsu. Thullanandá bhikkhunî tena ca parikkhârena sayam pi yacityâ bhesajjam cetápetvá paribhuňji. manussá jánitvá ujjhávanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikena annam cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhaye Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . cetapetiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thuliananda bhikkhuni . . . cetapessati. n' etsm bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni annadatthikena parikkharena annuddisikena puggalikena samyacikena annam cetapeyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikenā 'ti . . . puggalikenā 'ti ekāya bhikkhuniyā na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyacikena 'ti sayam yacitva.

aññam cetápeyyá 'ti . . . (as abore; read constantly puggalikena samyácikena) . . . âdikammikáyá 'ti. ||2||

#### NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhanika visāradā patthā dhammim katham kātum. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo sîtakâle mahaggham kambalam pârupitvå yena Thullananda bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå Thullanandam bhikkhunim abhivådetvå ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho râjânam Pasenadim Kosalam Thullananda bhikkhuni dhammiya kathaya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandáva bhikkhuniyá dhammiyá katháya . . . sampahamsito Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: vadeyyasi ayye yena attho 'ti. saco me tvam maharaja datukamo 'si, imam kambalam dehiti. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya kambalam datva utthayasana Thullanandam bhikkhunim abhivadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami. manusså ujjhåyanti khîyanti vipåcenti: mahicehå imå bhikkhuniyo asantuttha. katham hi nama rajanam kambalam viññapessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussånam . . . vipåcentånam. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda rajanam kambalam viññâpessatíti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî rajanam kambalam viññapesîti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā. katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni rajanam kambalam viññåpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannånam . . . uddisantu:

garupāvuraņam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā catukkamsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

garupāvuraņam nāma yam kiūci sītakāle pāvuraņam. cetāpentiyā 'ti viñūāpentiyā. catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetâpetabban ti soļasakahāpaṇagghanakaṃ cetâpetabbaṃ.

tato ce uttari cetāpeyyā 'ti, tat' uttari viññāpeti, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, paṭilābhena nissaggiyaṃ hoti nissajjitabbaṃ saṃghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā vā. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbaṃ: idaṃ me ayye garupāvaraṇaṃ atirekacatukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpitaṃ nissaggiyaṃ. imāhuṃ saṃghassa nissajjāmiti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa — dadeyyuṃ — pa — ayyāya dammîti. || 1 ||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññà cetapeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikà . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññà cetapeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññà, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikà, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññà, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ûnakacatukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ñātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, añnass' atthāya, attano dhanena, mabagghaṃ cetāpetukāmassa uppagghaṃ cetāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammīkāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahusantā hoti . . . (see XI. 1. Instead of sitakāle read unhakāle; instead of kambalam read khomam) . . . uddisantu:

lahupāvuraņam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabbam, tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

lahupāvuraņam nāma yam kiñci unhakāle pāvuraņam. cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

addhateyyakamsaparamam cetapetabban ti dasakahapanagghanakam cetapetabbam, tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. Read lahupavuranam atirekaaddhateyyakamsaparamam; atirekaaddhateyyakamse, ûnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anâ-patti.  $\| \mathbf{1} \|$ 

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti, ûnakaaddhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti . . . ûdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddittha kho ayyayo timsa nissaggiya paeittiya dhamma. tatth' ayyayo pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddha etth' ayyayo, tasma tunhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

timsanissaggiyam nitthitam.

vot. 17.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo chasatthisata pacittiya dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

### PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upâsakena bhikkhunîsamgho lasunena pavárito hoti yásam ayyánam lasunena attho aham lasunena 'ti. khettapâlo ca ânatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgaçehanti ekamekaya bhikkhuniya dve tayo bhandike dehiti. kho pana samayena Savatthiyam ussavo hoti, yathabhatam lasunam parikkhayam agamāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upāsakam upasamkamitva etad avocum: lasunena avuso atiho 'ti. n' atth' ayye, yathabhatam lasunam parikkhinam, khettam gacchatha 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni khettam gantva na mattam janitva bahum lasuņam harāpesi. khettapālo ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo na mattam jänitvä bahum lasunam harapessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapālassa uijhāyantessa khīyantassa vipåcentassa, yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicehå . . . vípácenti: katham hí náma ayyá Thullanandá na mattam jānitvā bahum lasuņam harāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni na mattam janitva lasunam harapesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nåma bhikkhave Thullanandå bhikkhuni na mattam jänitvä lasunam harapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — dhammin katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa brāhmaņassa pujāpati ahosi

tisso ca dhitaro Nanda Nandavati Sundarinanda. atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano kalam katva aññataram hamsayonim upapujji, tassa sabbasovannamaya patta ahesum. so tasam ekekam pattam deti, atha kho bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni ayam hamso amhakam ekekam pattam detiti tam hamsarajam gahetva nippattam akasi, tassa puna jayamana patta seta sampajjiman, tadapi bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni atilobhena suvanna parihina, idani lasuna pariha-yissatiti.

yam laddham tena tuṭṭhabbam, atilobho hi pāpako; haṃsarājam gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanaudam bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni lasuņam khādeyya, pācittiyan ti. | 1 | 1 |

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. lasunam nama magadhakam vuccati.

khādissāmīti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāro

ajjhohåre åpatti påcittiyassa. || I ||

lasuņe lasuņasannā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuņe vematikā . . . lasuņe alasuņasannā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuņe lasuņasannā khādati, āpatti dukkaţassa. alasuņe vematikā khādati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. alasuņe alasuņasannā khādati, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti palauduke, bhanjanake, baritake, capalasune, supasampake, mamsasampake, telasampake, salave, uttaribhange, ummattikaya, adikummikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

#### PACITTIYA, IL.

Tena samayena buddho hhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavana Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpetvā Aciravatīyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim naggā

ekatitthe nhayanti. vesiya ujjhayanti - pa -: katham hi náma bhikkhuniyo sambadhe lomam samharapessanti seyyathápi gihiniyo kámabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tasam vesiyanam ujihayantinam - pa -. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicehâ tâ ujjhâyanti - pa - ; katham hi nâma chabbaggiyà bhikkhuniyo sambadhe lomam samhurapessantiti - pa -, saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhaniyo . . . samharapentiti. saceam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: kathum hi nåma bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . samharapessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni sambadhe lomam samharapeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. sambādho nāma ubho upakacehakā muttakaraņam. samharapeyya 'ti ekam pi lomam samharapeti, apatti pa-

cittiyassa, bahuke pi lome samharapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. anāpatti ábādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiya pilita ovarakam pavisitva talaghatakam karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhavita ta bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: kissa tumbe ayye purisena saddhim sampadussatha 'ti. na mayam nyye purisena saddhim sampadussâmâ 'ti bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha ta njihavanti -pa-: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissantīti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghatakam karontlii, saceam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghatakam karissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

talaghatake päoittiyan ti. |1 ||

talaghātakam nāma samphassam sādiyantī antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakarane pahāram deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpatti ābādhupaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā

'ti. |2 |

### PACITTIYA, IV.

Tena samnyena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarā purāņarājorodhā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiya pliità yena så bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitva tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : rājā kho avve tumbe cirāciram gacchati, kutham tumbe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumatthakena ayye 'ti. kim etam ayye jatumatthakan ti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni tassa bhikkhuniya jatumatthakam acikkhi. atha kho sa bhikkhuni jatumatthakam adiyitva dhovitum vissaritva ekamantam chaddesi, bhikkhuniyo makkhikāhi samparikinnam passitvā evam åhamsu: kass' idam kamman ti. så evam åha: mayh' idam kamman ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha ta ujjhayanti -pa-: katham hi nama bhikkhuni jatumatthakam adiyissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatamatthakum adiyiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatumatthakam adiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

jatumatthake päcittiyan ti. |1|

jatumatthakam nāma jatumayam katthamayam pitthamayam mattikāmayam.

ådiyeyyå 'ti, samphassam sådiyanti antamaso uppalapattam

pi muttakaranam paveseti, apatti pacittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapavcayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

# PACITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme, atha kho Mahāpajāpati Gotami yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā bhagavantam abhivādetvā adhovāte aṭṭhāsi duggandho bhagavā mātugāmo 'ti, atha kho bhagavā ādiyantu kho bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahāpajāpatim Gotamim dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsesi, atha kho Mahāpajāpati Gotami bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsitā bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhinam katvā pakkāmi, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakataņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam udakasuddhikan ti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena añūstarā bhikkhunī bhagavatā udakasuddhikā anuñūštā 'ti stigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyantī muttakarane vaņam akāsi, atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi, yā tā bhikkhunīyo appiechā tā ujjhāyantī — pa — ; katham hī nāma bhikkhunī atigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyissatītī — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . âdiyītī, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hī nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . . ådiyissatī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannā-nam . . . uddisantu;

u dakasu ddhikam pana bhikkhuniya adiyamanaya dvangulapuhbaparamam adatabbam, tam atikkamentiya pacittiyan ti. ||2|||1||

udakasuddhikam nāma muttakaraņassa dhovanā vuccati.

ådiyantiyå 'ti dhovantiyå. dvangulapabbaparaman ådåtabban ti dvisu angulesu dve pabbaparama ådåtabbå. tam atikkåmentiyå 'ti, samphassam sådiyanti antamaso kesaggamattam pi atikkåmeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. || || ||

atirekadvangulapabbe atirekasanna adiyati, apatti pacittiyassa. atirekadvangulapabbe vematika adiyati, apatti pacittiyassa. atirekadvangulapabbe anakasanna adiyati, apatti pācittiyassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe atirekasannā, apatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe vematikā, apatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe ûnakasannā, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvangulapabbaparamam ādiyati, ûnakadvangulapabbaparamam ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādi-

kammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Arohan to nâma mahâmatto bhikkhûsu pabbajito hoti, tassa puranadutiyika bhikkhunisu pabbajita hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassá bhikkhuniyá santiko bhattavissaggam karoti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni tassa bhikkhuno bhunjantassa paniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatitthitva accavadati, atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhunim apasadesi: mā bhagini ovarāpam akāsi, n' etam kappatiti. pubbe mam tvam evañ ca evañ ca karosi, idani ettakam na salasiti päniyathälakam matthake äsumbhitvå vidhüpanena pahāram adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuni bhikkhussa paharam dassatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . adâsiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . dassati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunt bhikkhussa bhunjantassa paniyena va vidhupanena va upatittheyya, pacittiyan

ti. || 1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

bhikkhusså 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantassa 'ti pañcannam bhojananam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjantassa.

pâniyam nâma yam kiñci pâniyam. vidhûpanan nâma yâ

kāci vijani.

upatittheyya'ti hatthapase titthati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti deti, dapeti, anupasampannam anapeti, ummatti-

kaya, adikammikaya 'ti. |3|2|

# PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakâle âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ nagaram atiharanti. dvâraṭṭhâne deth' ayye bhâgan ti palibuddhitvâ muñeimsu, atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo upassayam gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesum, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —; katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viññâpessantîti — pa —, saecam kira bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viññâpestîti. saecam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viññâpessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam, ... uddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunî āmakadhañāam viñnitvā vā viñnāpetvā vā bhajjitvā vā bhajjāpetvā vā kottātvā vā kottāpetvā vā pacitvā vā pacāpetvā vā bhuñjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

âmakadhaññam nàma sali vîhi yavo godhûmo kañgu varako kudrûsako.

viñňitvå 'ti sayam viñňitvå. viňňapetvå 'ti aňňam viňňapetvå. bhajjitvá 'ti sayam bhajjitvå. bhajjapetvå 'ti aňňam bhajjapetvå. kottitvå 'ti . . kottapetva 'ti . . pacitvå 'ti . . pacapetvá 'ti aňňam pacapetvå. bhuňjissamiti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. | [1]

anapatti abadhapaccaya, aparannam viññapeti, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. |2 |2 |

### PACITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro brahmano nibbittharajabhato tañ ñeva bhatapatham yacissamiti sisam nhayitva bhikkhunupassavam nissava rajakulam gacchati. annatara bhikkhuni katábe vaccam katvá tírokudde chaddenti tassa bráhmanassa matthake asumbhi. atha kho so brahmano . . . vipaceti: assamaniyo ima munda bandhakiniyo. katham hi nama gûthakatâbam matthake âsumbhissanti. imâsam upassayam ihāpessāmīti ummukam gahetvā upassayam pavisati. aūūataro upasako upassaya nikkhamanto addasa tam brahmanam ummukam gahetvā upassayam pavisantam. disvāna tam brâhmanam etad avoca : kissa tvam bho ummukam gahetva upassayam pavisasiti. ima mam bho munda bandhakiniyo güthakatáham matthake ásumbhimsu, imásam upassayam jhāpessāmīti, gaccha bho brāhmaņa, mangalam etam, sahassam lacchasi tan ca bhatapathan ti. atha kho so brahmano eîsam nhâyitvê râjakulam gantvê sahassam alattha tañ ca bhatapatham. atha kho so upassayam pavisitva bhikkhuninam etam attham arocetva paribhasi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicehà tâ ujjhayanti - pa - : katham hi nama bhikkhaniyo uccaram tirokudde chaddessantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhaniyo . . . chaddentiti, saccam bhagavà. vigarahi baddho bhagavà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni uccaram va passavam va samkarum va vighasam va tirokudde va tiropakare va chaddeyya

vå chaddåpeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. |1 ||

vå pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

uccăro năma gůtho vuccati. passavo năma muttam vuccati. samkaram nama kacavaram vuccati. vighasam nama calakāni vā atthikāni vā uechitthodakam vā.

kuddo nāma tayo kuddā, iṭṭhakākuddo silākuddo dārukuddo. pakaro nama tayo pakara, itthakapakaro silapakāro dārupākāro. tirokudde 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropākāre 'ti pakarassa parato.

chaddeyya 'ti sayam chaddeti, apatti pacittiyassa. chaddapeyya 'ti aññam ânâpeti, âpatti dukkatassa. sakim ânattâ bahukam pi chaddeti, âpatti păcittiyassa. || I ||

anapatti oloketva chaddeti, avalanje chaddeti, ummattikava, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathupindikussa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brahmanassa bhikkhunûpassayam nissâya yavakhettam hoti. bhikkhuniyo uccaram pi passavam pi samkåram pi vighåsam pi khette chaddenti: atha kho so bráhmano ujjháyati khiyati vipáceti; katham hi náma bhikkhuniyo amhakam yavakhettam düsessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brahmanassa . . . vipacentassa. ya tá bhikkhuniyo appiechá tá ujjháyanti — pa —: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uccaram pi . . . vighasam pi harite chaddessantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vîgarahî buddho bhagavá : katham hi náma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni uccaram va passavam va samkaram va vighasam va harite chaddeyya va chaddapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. necaro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam va. haritanı năma pabbannam aparannam yanı manussânam upabhogaparibhogan ropimam.

chaddevya 'ti sayum chaddeti, apatti pacittiyassa. chaddapeyya 'ti . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . apatti pacittiyassa. || I ||

harite haritasaññà chaddeti và chaddapeti và, apatti pâcittiyassa, harite vematikà ... harite aharitasaññà ... apatti pâcittiyassa, aharite haritasaññà, apatti dukkaṭassa, aharite vematikà, apatti dukkaṭassa, aharite aharitasaññà, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti oloketva chaddeti, khettamariyade chaddeti, samike apucchitva apaloketva chaddeti, ummattikaya, adi-

kammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjam dassanāya agamamsu, manussā ujjhāyanti khāyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gitam pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantītī—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantītī buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantīt. vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantīt. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... nddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni naccam va gitam va vaditam va dassanaya gaccheyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti. naocam năma yam kiñci naocam. gitam nâma yam kiñci gitam. vâditam nâma yam kiñci vâditam. dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaţassa. yattha thitā passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitā passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. [1]

anāpatti ārāme thitā passati vā suņāti vā, bhikkhuniyā thitokāsam vā nisiunokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, patīpatham gacchantī passati vā suņāti vā, sati karuņiye gautvā passati vā suņāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

lasunavaggo pathamo.

### PACITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikussa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikkhuniyâ natako puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim agamâsi kenacid eva karanîyena, atha kho sâ bhikkhuni tena purisena saddhim rattandhakâre appadîpe eken' ekâ santitthati pi sallapati pi, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicehâ . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santitthissati pi sallapissati pîti — pa — . \*\*\*accam kira bhikkhunî . . \*\*santitthati pi sallapati pîti, saccam bhagavâ . vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . \*\*santitthissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhani rattandhakare appadipe purisena saddhim eken' eka santittheyya va sallapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
rattandhukāre 'ti oggate suriyo. appadīpe 'ti anāloke.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññū paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' eka 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

santittheyya vå 'ti purisassa hatthapåse titthati, åpatti påcittiyassa. sallapeyya vå 'ti purisassa hatthapåse thitä sallapati, åpatti påcittiyassa. hatthapåsam vijahitvå santithati vå sallapati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. yakkhena vå petena vå pandakena vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahena vå saddhim santitthati vå sallapati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci vinnū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā aññāvihitā santitthati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-

kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

# PACITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pama samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvatthim agamāsi kenacid eva karanīyena, atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā patikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santitthitum sallapitun ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paticchanne okāse eken' ekā santitthati pi sallapati pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā... (XI. 1. Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paticchanne okāse)... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paticohanne okase purisena saddhim eken' eka santittheyya va sallapeyya va, pa-

cittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

paticehanno nāma okāso kuddena vā kavātena vā kilañjena vā sāņipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kotthaļiyā vā yena kenaci paticehanno hoti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ådikammi-

kāyā 'ti. ||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvatthim agamāsi kenacid eva karaniyena, atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhagavatā patikkhittam paticehanne okāse purisena saddhim eken' okā santiṭṭhitum sallapitum ti ten' eva purisena saddhim ajjhokāse eken' ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . (XI. 1. Instead of rattandhakāre appadipe read ajjhokāse) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni ajjhokase purisena saddhim eken' eka santitheyya va sallapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

njihokaso nama appaticchanno hoti kuddena va . . . kotthaliya va yena kenaci appaticchanno hoti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

#### PACITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho hhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Auāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi singhātake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekā santithati pi sallapati pi nikannikam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santithissati pi sallapissati pi nikannikam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni rathiyaya va byohe va singhatake va purisena saddhim eken' eka santittheyya va sallapeyya va nikannikam va jappeyya dutiyikam va bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

rathiya nama raccha vuccati. byahan nama yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. singhatako nama caccaram vuccati.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viññû paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso e' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santîţtheyya vâ 'ti . . . åpatti păcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . åpatti păcittiyassa. nikannikam vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upakannake åroceti, åpatti păcittiyassa. dutiyikam vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anăcâram âcaritukâmâ dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim nyyojeti, âpatti dukkaţassa. dassanupacâram vâ savanupacâram vâ vijahantiyâ âpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ santiţţhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ pandakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vâ saddhim santiţţhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anapatti yo koci vinnu dutiyo hoti, arahopekkha annavihita santitthati va sallapati va, na anacaram acaritukama sati karaniyo dutiyikam bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikaya,

adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

# PACITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhuni aññatarassa kulassa kulupikā hoti niccabbattikā, atha kho sā bhikkhuni pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena tam kulam ten upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkāmi, tassa kulassa dāsi gharam sammajjanti

danam apassantā tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kaham tam ayye asanam ti. nāham tam āvuso asanam passāmīti. deth' ayye tam āsanam ti paribhāsitvā niceabhattikam pacchindimsuatha kho te manussā gharam sodhentā tam āsanam bhājanantarikāya passitvā tam bhikkhunim khamāpetvā niceabhattikam patthapesum. atha kho sā bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā ... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni puvebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamissatīti —pa —. saccam kira bhikkhuni buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni ... pakkamissatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasamānam ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pā-

cittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

purebhattam nāma aruņuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā. kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaņakulam vessakulam suddakulam.

upasamkamitvá 'ti tattha gantvá.

āsanam nāma pallankassa okāso vuccati.

nisiditvå 'ti tasmim nisiditvå.

samike anapuceha pakkameyya 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññû tam anapuccha anovassakam atikkamentiya apatti pacittiyassa. ajjhokase upacaram atikkamentiya apatti pacitti-

vassa. [[1]]

anāpucchite anāpucchitasanīnā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . anāpucchite āpucchitasanīnā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallankassa anokāse, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasanīnā, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite āpucchitasanīnā, anāpatti. [2]

anàpatti àpucchà gacchati, asambàrime, gilànàya, àpadàsu,

ummattikâya, adikammikâya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhani pacchabhattam kulani upasamkamitvå sämike anapuecha asane abhinishlati pi abhinipajjati pi. manussä Thullanandam bhikkhunim hiriyamana asane n' eva abhinisidanti na abhinipajjanti. manusså ujjhåvanti khivanti vipåcenti; katham hi nåma ayyå Thullananda pacchabhattam kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha asane abhinishdissati pi abhinipajjissati piti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipacentânam. và tả bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nama avya Thullananda . . . abhinipajjissati piti -pa-, saccam kira bhikkhayo Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . abhinipajjati plfi, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhumî . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni pacchabhattam kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha asane abhinisideyya va abhini-

pajjeyya vå, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

pacchâbhattam nâma majjhantike vitivatte yava atthamgate suriye.

kulan nama . . . upasamkamitvá 'ti tattha gantvá.

sâmike anâpucchă 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sâmiko dâtum tam anâpucchă.

Asanam nâma . . . vuccati.

abhinisîdeyya 'ti tasmim abhinisîdati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhinipajjeyya 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasannā asane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa, anāpucchite vematikā...

(see XV. 2) . . . anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucehā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, dhuvapaūnātte, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti.  $\|3\|2\|$ 

### PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Auathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Savatthim gacchanta savam annataram gamam upagantva aññataram bráhmanakulam upasamkamitvá okásam yácimsu. atha kho sa brahmani ta bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: agametha avye váva bráhmano agacchatíti. bhikkhuniyo yáva bráhmano agacchatiti sevyam santharitva ekacca nisidimsu ekacca atha kho so brahmano rattim agantva tam nipaijimsu. bråhmanim etad avoca: kå imå 'ti. bhikkhamiyo avvå 'ti. nikkaddhatha ima munda bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nikkaddhāpesi. atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Savatthim gantvā bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesum. vå tå bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti : kutham hi nama bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni apasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyum santharitvā abhinisīdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti piti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhaniyo . . . abhinipajjanti piti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi. n' etam bhikkhavo appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni vikale kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha seyyam santharitva va santharapetva va abhinisideyya va abhinipajjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. vikālo nāma atthamgate suriye yāva aruņuggamanā.

kulam nama . . . upasamkamitva 'ti . . . samike anapaceha 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . sayyam nama antamaso pannasantharo pi. santharitva 'ti sayam santharitva santharapetva 'ti aññam santharapetva, abhinisideyya 'ti . . . abhinipajjeyya 'ti . . . | 1 ||

anapucchite anapucchitasañña soyyam santharitva va santherapetva va abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti påcittiyassa. anapucchite vematika . . . anapucchite âpucchitasañña . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. âpucchite anâpucchitasañña, apatti dukkatassa. apucchito vematika, apatti dukkatassa. åpucchite apucchitasanna, anapatti. | 2 ||

anápatti ápucchá seyyam santharitvá vá santharápetvá vá abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-

kaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

# PACITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddaya Kapilaniya antevasibhikkhunî Bhaddam Kâpilanim sakkaccam upattheti. Bhadda Kâpilånî bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayam mam ayye bhikkhunî sakkaceam upattheti, imissaham civaram dassamiti. atha kho så bhikkhunl duggahitena düpadhäritena param ujihäpesi: aham kir' ayye ayyam na sakkaccam upatthemi, na kira me ayya civaram dassatiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceba . . . vipäcenti : katham hi nama bhikkhunt duggahitena důpadháritena param ujjhápessatítí - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ujjhapesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ujihapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannauam . . . uddisanta :

ya pana bhikkhuni duggahitena dupadharitena param ujjhåpeyya, päcittiyan ti. |1|

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

duggahitena 'ti annatha uggahitena. dupadharitena 'ti annatha upadharitena.

paran ti upasampannam, ujjhapeti, apatti pacittiyassa | I |

upasampannāya upasampannasañāā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasañūā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañūā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. unupasampannāya anupasampannasañūā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhandakam apassantiyo Candakalim bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye ambakam bhandakam passeyyasiti. Candakali bhikkhuni njihayati khiyati vipaceti: aham eva nuna cori aham eva nunalajjinî, yê ayyê attano bhandakam apassantiyo tê mam evam åhamsu: ap' ayye . . . passeyyåsîti. sacâ h' ayye tumhâkam bhandakam ganhāmi, assamani homi brahmacariyā cavâmi nirayam upapajjāmi. yā pana mam abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaņi hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatů 'ti. vá tá bhikkhuniyo appiechá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nama ayya Candakalî attanam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni . . . abhisapatiti. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni attanam va param va nirayena va brahmacariyena va abhisapeyya, pacittiyan ti. || I ||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhaniti. attånan ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam. nirayena vå brahmacariyena vå abhisapati, åpatti pacittiyassa. ||1|| upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmacariyona vā abhisapati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya
vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . .
āpatti pācittiyassa. timechānayoniyā vā pettivisayena vā
manussadobhaggena vā abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya
upasampannasañūā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti atthapurekkharaya, dhammapurekkharaya, anusasanipurekkharaya, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakāli bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi saddhim bhanditvā attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Candakāli attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodissatīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni... rodatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni... rodissatīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodeyya, pācittivan ti. [1]

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti. attånan ti paccattam.

vadhitvā vadhitvā rodati, āpatti pācittīyassa. vadhati na rodati, āpatti dukkatassa. rodati na vadhati, āpatti dukkatassa. [1]

anāpatti nātibyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vā phuṭṭhā rodati na vadhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiya nadiya vesiyâhî saddhim naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppandesum : kim nu kho nama ayye tumbakam daharānam brahmacariyam cinuena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabba. yada jinna bhavissatha tada brahmacariyam carissatha, evam tumbākam ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantiti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyahi uppandiyamana maiiku aliesum. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo upassayam gantva bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam . . . årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavà etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pannapessami dasa atthavase paticea samghasutthutaya - pa - vinayanuggahâya, evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni nagga nhayeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

naggā nhāyeyyā 'ti enivatthā vā apārutā vā nhāyati, payoge dukkatam, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāva vā natthacīvarikāva vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāva, ādīkammikāvā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam udakasāţikā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasatikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamâṇikâyo udakasatikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi akaddhantâ abiudanti, ya tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâṇikâyo udakasatikâyo dhâressantîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo... dhârentiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo... dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam ... uddisantu:

udakasāţikam pana bhikkhuniyā kārayamānāya pāmānikā kāretabbā, tatr' idam pamānam: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam dve vidatthiyo, tam atikkāmentiyā chodanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

udakasâţikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyatî. kârayamānāyā 'ti karontiyā vā kârāpentiyā vā.

pamānikā kāretabbā tatr' idam . . . tiriyam dve vidathiyo : tam atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkatam, patilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbum.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. attanā vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || I ||

anapatti pamāņikam karoti, ūnakam karoti, nūnena katam pamāņātikkantam paţilabhitvā chinditvā paribhunjati, vitānam vā bhummattharaņam vā sāṇipākāram vā bhisim vā bimbohanam vā karoti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena annatarissā bhikkhuniyā mahagghe cīvaradusse cīvaram dukkatam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandā bhikkhunî tam bhikkhunîm etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye cîvaradussam civarañ ca kho dukkatam dassibbitan ti. visibbemi ayve sibbessasîti. Am' ayye sibbessamîti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tam civaram visibbetvå Thullanandava bhikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni sibbessami sibbessâmiti n' eva sibbeti na sibbapanaya ussukkam karoti. atha kho så bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham årocesi. vå tå bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti. katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā blikkhuniyā cîvaram visibbāpetvā n' oya sibbessati na sibbapanaya ussukkam karissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunt bhikkhuniya civaram visibbapetva n' eva sibbeti na sibbapanáva ussukkam karotiti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . ussukkam karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya civaram visibbetva va visibbapetva va sa paccha anantarayikini n' eva sibbeyya na sibbapanaya ussukkam kareyya annatra catahapancaha, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti aññaya bhikkhuniya.

cîvaran nâma channam cîvarûnam aññataram cîvaram. visibbetvâ 'ti sayam visibbetvâ, visibbapetvâ 'ti aññam

visibbapetva.

så paccha anantarayikiniti asati antaraye.

n' eva sibbeyya 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sibbapanaya ussukkam kareyya 'ti na aññam anapeyya,

aññatra catûhapañcâhâ 'ti thapetvâ catûhapañcâham.

n' eva sibbessämi na sibbapanāya ussukkam karīssāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācīttiyassa. || I ||

upasampannaya upasampannasaññâ cîvaram visibbetvă vă visibbapetvâ vâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikinî n' ova sibbeti na sibbâpanaya ussukkam karoti aññatra catûhapañcâhâ, apatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannaya vematikâ . . . upasampannaya anupasampannasaññâ . . . . aññatra catûhapañcâhâ, âpatti rikkhâram visibbetvâ vă . . . aññatra catûhapañcâhâ, âpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya civaram vā adnam vā parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . annatra catūhapancāhā, āpattī dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasannā, āpattī dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpattī dukkatassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasannā, āpattī dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam, catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,

ådikammikāyā 'ti. [5]2]

## PACITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe civaram nikkhipitvå santaruttarena janapadacarikam pakkamanti. tâni civarâni ciram nikkhittâni kannakitâni honti. tâni bhikkhuniyo otapenti. bhikkhuniyo ta bhikkhuniyo etad avocum : kass' imani avvo civarani kannakitaniti. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam etam attham åroccsum. ya tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam batthe civaram nikkhipitva santaruttarona janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa —. saocam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamantiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi náma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pakkamissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasamånam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni pancahikam samghaticaram

atikkameyya, pacittiyan ti. |11

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
pancahikam samghāticāram atikkāmeyyā 'ti pancamam
divasam panca civarāni n' eva nivāseti na pārupati na otāpeti
pancamam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

pancabātikkaute atikkantasannā, apatti pācittiyassa. pancabātikkaute vematikā, apatti pācittiyassa. pancabātikkaute

anatikkantasaññå, åpatti påcittiyassa. pañcâhânatikkante atikkantasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. pañcâhânatikkante anatikkantasaññå, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti paticamam divasam patica cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. [3]2]

## PACITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî pindâya caritvâ allacivaram pattharitvá viháram pávisi, añňatará bbikkhuní tam cívaram parupitva gamam pindaya pavisi. sa nikkhamitva bhikkhuniyo pucchi: ap' ayyo maybam cîvaram passeyyâthâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham arocesum. atha kho så bhikkhunî ujjhâyati khîyati vipâceti; katham hi nāma bhikkhunī mayham cīvaram anāpucchā pārupīssatīti. atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam atthum arocesi. yá tá bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipäcenti: katham hí nāma bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya elvaram anapuecha parupissatiti -pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhani . . . parupiti. saccam bhagava. vigamhi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunt . . . parupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunt civarasamkamantyam dhareyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

civarasanikamanîyan nâma upasampannâya pancannam civarânam aññataram cîvaram tassâ vâ adimam tam vâ anâpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

yassa. anupasampannâya cîvarasamkamanîyam dhâretî, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannâya upasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannâya anupasampannasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti sa va deti tam va apuccha nivaseti va parupati va, acchinnacivarikaya, natthacivarikaya, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya upatthakakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: bhikkhunisamghassa avve cîvaram dassâmâ 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tumhe bahukicca bahukuraniya 'ti antarayam akasi. tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharam dayhati. te ujihâyanti khîyanti vipăcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ amhākam deyyadhammam antarayam karissati, ubhayen' amha paribāhirā bhogehi ca puññena cā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipåcentånam. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullananda ganassa civaralabham antarayam karissatiti -pa-. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunt gaņassa cīvaralābham antarayām akāsiti, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunl . . . karissati. n' otam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gaņassa cīvaralābham antarāyam karevya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. gano nama bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati. cîvaram nama channam cîvaranam ani

cîvaram năma channam cîvarănam aññataram cîvaram vikappanupagapacchimam. antarâyam kareyyâ 'ti katham imam cîvaram dadeyyun ti antarâyam karoti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhâram antarâyam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulânam bhî-kkhunînam và ekabbikkhuniyâ và anupasampannâya và cîvaram và aññam và parikkhâram antarâyam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. | | 1 ||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunisanghassa akalacivaram uppannam hoti. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho tam civaram bhājetukāmo sannipati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhunivå antevåsibhikkbuniyo pakkanta honti. Thullauanda bhikkhuni ta bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkanta, na tava civaram bhajivissatīti civaravibhangam patibahati. bhikkhuniyo na tava civaram bhajiyissatiti vippakkamimsu. Thullananda bhikkhuni anteväsibhikkhunisa agatasu tam civaram bhajapesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda dhammikam elvaravibhangam patibahissatiti —pa —. saccam kira blikkhave Thullanaudå blikkhuni . . . patibåbiti. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni dhammikam cîvaravibhangam patibahissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dhammikam civaravibhangam patibaheyya, pacittiyan ti ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

dhammiko nāma cîvaravibhango, samaggo bhikkhunīsaṃgho sannipatitvā bhājeti. patibaheyya'ti katham imam civaram bhajeyya'ti patiba-

hati, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paţibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammike vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti anisamsam dassetva patibahati, ummattikaya,

ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī naṭānam pi naṭakānam pi langhikānam pi samaṇacīvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhāsathā 'ti, naṭāpi naṭakāpi langhikāpi sokajjhāyikāpi kumbhathūnikāpi Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā parisati vaṇṇam bhāsanti: ayyā Thullanandā bahussutā bhāṇikā visāradā paṭṭhā dhammakatham kātum, dotha ayyāya karotha ayyāyā 'ti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā agārikassa samaṇacīvaram dassatīti—pi—, saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . detiti. saccam bhagavā . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . dassatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisanta :

ya pana bhikkhuni agarikassa va paribbajakassa va paribbajikaya va samanacivaram dadeyya, pacittiyan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

agāriko nāma yo keci agāram ajjhāvasati, paribbājako nāma bhikkhun ca sāmaņeran ca thapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno, paribbājikā nāma bhikkhunin ca sikkhamānan ca sāmaņerin ca thapetvā yā kāci paribbājikasamāpannā, samanacivaram nama kappakatam vuccati. deti, apatti päcittiyassa. [1]

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāva, ādikammikāvā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya upatthakakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisamghassa civaram dassama 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vuttha bhikkhuniyo civaram bhåjetukama sannipatimsu. Thullananda bhikkhunt ta bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: agametha avye, atthi bhikkhunisamghassa civarapaccasa 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gaech' ayye tam civarum janahiti. Thullananda bhikkhuni yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå te manusse etad avoca : dethavuso bhikkhunisamghassa civaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisanghassa civaram datun ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda dubbalacivarapaceasaya civarakalasamayam atikkamessatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . atikkâmesîti. saecam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavå : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . atikkâmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittiyan tī. [[1]]

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunlti.

dubbalacivarapaceāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

civarakalasamayo nama anatthate kathine vassanassa

pacchimo måso, atthate kathine pañca måså. cîvarakâlasamayam atikkāmeyyā 'ti anatthate kathine vassānassa pacchimam divasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. atthate kathine kathinuddhāradivasam atikkāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti anisamsam dassetva nivareti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena añdatarena upâsakena samgham uddissa vihâro kārāpito hoti, so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosamghassa akālacivaram dātukāmo hoti, tena kho pana samayena ubhatosamghassa kuthinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so upasako samgham upasamkamitva kathinuddharam yaci. bhagavato . . . arocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhu āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkbave kathinam uddharitum. eyañ ca pana bhikkhave kathinam uddharitabbam : byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho napetabbo: sunatu me bhante samgho. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho kathinam esă natti. aunătu me bhante sampho. uddhareyya. samgho kathinam uddharati. yassayasmato khamati kathinassa uddhåro so tunh' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhåsoyya. ubbhatam samghena kathinam, khamati . . . dharayamîti. | 1 |

atha kho so upāsako bhikkhunīsamgham upasamkamitvā kathinuddhāram yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī cîvaram

amhākam bhavissatīti kathinuddhāram patībāhī. atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam kathinuddhāram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam kathinuddhāram patībābissatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . patībāhīti. saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddīsantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dhammikam kathinuddharam patibaheyya, pacittiyan ti. |2|1|

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

dhammiko nama kathinuddharo, samaggo bhikkinnisamgho sannipatitva uddharati.

patibaheyya 'ti katham idam kathinam uddhareyya 'ti

patibahati, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

## PACITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti, manussā vihāracārikam āhiṇḍantā passitvā... vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesaṃ manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭessantīti — pa—. saceaṃ kira bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyo... tuvaṭṭentīti. saceaṃ bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhavo bhikkhuniyo... tuvaṭṭessantī. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaţţoyyum, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti ya yadisa — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannayo vuccanti.

dve ekamaűce tuvatteyyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uhho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.  $\|I\|$ 

anāpatti ekāya nipannāya aparā nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharanapāvuranā tuvattenti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā . . . (XXXI. 1. Instead of ekamaűce read ekattharanapāvuranā) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharanapavurana tuvatteyyum, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharanapāvuraņā tuvattevyun ti, tañ neva attharitvā tañ neva pārupanti, āpatti pācittivassa. | 1 ||

anāpatti vavatthānam dassetvā nipajjanti, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni bahussuta hoti bhanika visarada pattha dhammakatham katum. Bhaddapi Kapilani bahussuta hoti . . . katum ularasambhavita. manussa avyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhānikā visāradā patthā dhammakatham katum ularasambhavita 'ti Bhaddam Kapilânim pathamam payirupâsitvâ pacchâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupasanti. Thullananda bhikkhunl issapakata imā kira appiechā santutthā pavivittā asamsatthā yā imā saññattibahula viññattibahula viharantîti Bhaddaya Kapilaniya purato cankamati pi titthati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisapeti pi sajjhayam pi karoti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañcicea aphâsum karissattti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañeicea aphāsum karotiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya sancicca aphasum kareyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ p.nâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

sanciccă 'ti jânantî sanjânantî cecca abhivitaritvă vîtikkamo.

sphåsum kureyyå 'ti iminå imissä aphäsu bhavissatīti anāpucchā purato cankamati vā titthati vā nisīdati vā soyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannusañilā saūcicca aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyussa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā sañcieca aphāsum karoti, apatti päeittivassa. anupasampannäya sañcicea aphäsum karoti, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannaya upasampannasañña, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannaya vomatika, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannaya anupasampannasañña, apatti dukkatassa. |2|

anapatti na aphasum kattukama apuccha purato cankamati vå . . . sajjhåyam vå karoti, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'fi. ||3||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva uputtheti na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karoti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . , vipacenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upatthessati na upatthápanáya ussukkam karissatíti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karotiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva upattheyya na upatthapanaya ussakkam kareyya, påcittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. dukkhità năma gilână vuccati. sahajivini nāma saddhivihārini vuccati.

n' eva upattheyyà 'ti na sayam upattheyya, na upatthapanàya ussukkam kareyyà 'ti na aññam âuàpeyya. n' eva upatthessåmi na upatthåpanåya ussukkam karissåmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte apatti päcittiyassa. anteväsim vå anupasampannam vå n' eva upattheti na upatthapanava ussukkam karoti, apatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti: ||2||2||

# PACITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Bhadda Kapilani Sakete vassam upagata så kenacid eva karaniyena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya santike dûtam pahesi: sace me ayya Thullananda upassayam dadeyya, agaccheyyam' aham Savatthin ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni evam aha: agocchatu dassamîti. atha kho Bhadda Kapilani Saketa Savatthim agamasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni Bhaddaya Kapilaniya upassayam adási, tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni bahussutá hoti bhaniká . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viñňattibahulâ viharantiti kupitâ anattamana Bhaddam Kâpilânim upassayá nikkaddhi. vá tá bhikkhuniyo appiechá . . . vipácenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda syyaya Bhaddaya Kāpilāniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkaddhissatîti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniya . . . nikkaddbîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham bi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni Bhaddaya Kapilaniya . . . nikkaddhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya upassayam datva kupita anattamana nikkaddheyya va nikkaddhapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti annaya bhikkhuniya upassayo nama kavatabaddho vuccati. datva 'ti sayam datva.

kupitā anattamanā 'ti anabhiraddhā āhatacittā khilajātā. nikkaddheyyā 'ti gabbhe gahetvā pamukham nikkaddhati; āpatti pācittīyassa. pamukhe gahetvā bahi nikkaddhati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvåre atikkåmeti, äpatti påcittiyassa. nikkaddhåpeyyå 'ti aññam ånåpeti, åpatti dukkatassa. sakim änattä bahuke pi dvåre atikkämeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tassā parikkhāram nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa. nkavātabaddhā nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāram nº vā nº vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kavāṭabaddhā vā nkavāṭabaddhā vā nekavāṭabaddhā vā nº vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāram nº vā nº vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāram nº vā nº vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannāyā anupasampannāyā anupasampannāyā anupasampannāyā anupasampannāyā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. "

anapatti alajjinim n° va n° va, tassa parikkharam n° va n° va, ummattikam n° va n° va, tassa parikkharam n° va n° va, bhandanakarikam — pa — kalahakarikam — pa — vivadakarikam — pa — bhassakarikam — pa — samghe adhikaranakarikam n° va n° va, tassa parikkharam n° va n° va, antevasinim va saddhiviharinim va na sammavattantim n° va n° va, tassa parikkharam n° va n° v

### PACITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati gahapatināpi gahapatiputtena pi. yā tā bhikkhunīyo appiechā...vipācenti; katham hi nāma ayyā Candakālī samsatthā viharissatī... pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhuve Candakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharatī... pīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni samsatthā viharissati . . . pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî samsattha vihareyya gahapatina va gahapatiputtena va, sa bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evam assa vacanîya: mayye samsattha vihari gahapatinapi gahapatiputtena pi. vivice' ayye, vivekan neva bhaginiya samgho vannetîti. evan ca pana sa bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vaccamana tath' eva pagganheyya, sa bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yavatatiyan samanubhasitabba tassa paţinissaggaya. yavatatiyan ce samanubhasiyamana tam paţinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

samsattha nama ananulomikena kayikavacasikena samsattha.

gabapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gabapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

så bhikkhuniti ya så samsatthå bhikkhuni.

bhikkhunihiti aññáhi bhikkhunihi ya passanti ya sunanti tàhi vattabbà: màyye samsatthà . . . vannetiti, dutiyam pi vattabba. tatiyam pi vattabba. sace patinissajjati, ico etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkutassa. sutva na vadanti, apatti dukkatassa. sa bhikkhuni samghamajjham pi akaddhitva vattabba: mayyo samsattha . . . vannetiti. dutiyam pi vattabba. tatiyam pi vattabba. saco patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. så bhikkhuni samanubhasitabba. evan ca pana bhikkhave samanubhasitabba: byattaya bhikkhuniya patibalâya samgho ñâpetabbo: suṇâtu me ayye saṃgho. itthannama bhikkhuni samsattha viharati gahapatinapi gahapatiputtena pi. så tam vatthum na patinissajjati. yadi samghassa patiakallam, samgho itthanuamam bhikkhunim samanubhåseyya tassa vatthussa paţinissaggâya. esâ ñatti. sanatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannama . . . datiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa —. samanubhatthā samghena itthannāmā bhikkhunî tassa vatthussa patinissaggāya. khamati . . . dhāravâmiti.

nattiya dukkatam, dvihi kammavacahi dukkata. kamma-

vacapariyosane apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamma-adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantivā, patinissajjantivā, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antoratthe sâsankasammate sappatibhaye asatthikā cârikam caranti, dhuttā dûsenti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . carissantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . carissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasamnānam . . . uddisantu;

yå pana bhikkhuni antoratthe såsankasammate sappatibhaye asatthikå carikam careyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. antoratthe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa ratthe.

säsankam näma, tasmim magge coranam nivitthokäso dissati bhuttokäso dissati thitokäso dissati nisinnokäso dissati nipannokäso dissati. sappatibhayan näma, tasmim magge corehi manussä hatä dissanti viluttä dissanti äkotitä dissanti.

nsatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cārikam careyyā 'ti, kukkuṭasampāte gāme gāmantare gāmantare āpatti pācittiyassa. agāmake aranne addhayojane addhayojane āpatti pācittiyassa.  $\|I\|$ 

anāpatti satthens saha gacebati, kheme appatibhaye gacebati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroratthe sâsañkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikâ cârikam caranti. dhuttâ . . . (see XXXVII. 1. Instead of antoratthe read tiroratthe) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî tiroratthe sasankasammate sappatibhaye asatthika carikam careyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

tiroratthe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tam thapetvå aññassa ratthe.

sāsankan nāma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti.  $\|2\|$ 

## PACITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassam cārikam caranti, manussā ... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... carissanti haritāni tināni sammaddantā ekindriyam jīvam vihethentā bahā khuddake pāņe samghātam āpādentā 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam ... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā ... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... carissantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhuniyo ... carissantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... carissantīti n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisanta;

yā pana bhikkhuni antovassam cārikam careyya, pācittiyan ti. || I ||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

antovassan ti purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå temäsam avasitvå.

cârikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.

2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. | 1 |

anapatti sattabakaraniyena gacchati, kenaci ubbalha gacchati, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Rājagahe vassam vassanti tattha hemantam tattha gimham, manussā... vipācenti: āhundarikā bhikkhuninam disā andhakārā, na imāsam disā pakkhā-yantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum, bhikkhū bhagavato..., ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam panāāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca... evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni yassam vuttha carikam na pakkameyya antamaso chappancayojanani pi, paeittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

vassam vatthå näma purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå temäsam vatthå.

cárikam na pakkamissámi antamaso chappańcayojanání

piti dhuram nikkhittamatte apatti pacittiyassa, || 1 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutivikam bhikkhunim na lablati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikamunikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavá Sávatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyâne cittâgâre patibhanacittam katam hoti. bahu manussa cittagaram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi blikkbuniyo cittāgáram dassanáya agamamsu. manussá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo cittagaram dassanaya gacchissanti seyyathapi gihikamabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo cittagaram dassanaya gacchissantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo gacchantiti, saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu .

ya pana bhikkhuni rajagaram va cittagaram va aramam va uyyanam va pokkharanim va dassanaya gaccheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå blikkhuniti.

rajāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kilitum ramitum katam hoti. cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti. ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum kato hoti. uyyānam nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti. pokkharani nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. #1#

anāpatti ārāme thitā passati, gacchantī vā āgacchantī vā passati, sati karaņīyo gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti.  $\|2\|2\|$ 

#### PACITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallankam pi paribhunjanti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallankam pi paribhunjissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... paribhunjissantīti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhuniyo ... paribhunjissantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... paribhunjissantī. n'etam bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... paribhunjissantī.

ya pana bhikkhunî asandim va pallankam va paribhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunlti.

āsandi nāma atikkantappamāņā vuocati. pallanko nāma āharimehi vālehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyà 'ti, tasmim abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā,

· àpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti asandiya pade chinditva parihhunjati, pallankassa vale chinditva paribhunjati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti. manussa viharacarikam ahindanta passitva ... vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti seyyathapi gihikamabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam ... vipacentanam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceha ... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantiti ...—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantati. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam ... uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî suttam kanteyya, pâcittiyan ti. ∥1∥

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

suttam nâma cha suttâni, khomam kappāsikum koseyyam kambalam sāṇam bhañgam.

kanteyyä 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkatam, ujjavujjave äpatti päcittivassa. || I ||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pena samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontī, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, , , vipācentī; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karissantītī — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam karontītī, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo, , , karissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannāmam vā pasādāya, , , uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni gihiveyya vaccam kareyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. gihiveyyavaccam nama agarikassa yagum va bhattam va khâdaniyam và pacati, sâtakam và vetthanam và dhovati, apatti pacittivassa. |1|

anapatti yagupane, samghabhatte, cetiyapûjava, attano veyyavaccakarassa yagum va bhattam va khadaniyam va pacati satakam va vetthanam va dhovati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame, tena kho pana samayena nüñatarâ bhikkhunî Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvå etad avoca : eh' avye imam adhikaranam vûpasamehîti. Thullananda bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paţisunitvâ n' eva vûpasametî na vûpasamêya ussukkam karotî. atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi. yå tá bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi náma ayya Thullananda bhikkhuniya eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vůpasamehiti vuccamáná sádhů 'ti patisunitvá n' eva vůpasamessati na vūpasamāya ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saceam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . vapasameti . . . karotiti. saccam bhagava vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya ch' ayye imam adhikaranam vůpasamehiti vuccamáná sádhů 'ti patisunitvá sá pacchà anantarâyikinî n' eva vûpasameyya na vûpasa-

maya ussukkam kareyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti aññaya bhikkhuniya.

adhikaranam nama cattari adhikaranani vivadadhikaranam anuvådådhikaranam åpattådhikaranam kiccådhikaranam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vûpasamehîtî eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vinicchehi.

så pacchà anantarayikiniti asati antaraye.

n' eva vůpasameyyå 'ti na sayam vůpasameyya. na vůpasamáya ussukkam kareyyå 'ti na añňam ůnápeyya. n' eva vůpasamessámi na vůpasamáya ussukkam karissámiti dhuram nikkhittamatte åpatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittivassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇaṃ n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañūā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. [12]

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labbati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni naṭānam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. Instead of samaņacīvaram deti [dassati] read sahatthā khādaniyam bhojaniyam deti [dassati]) . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî agârikassa vå paribbājakassa vå paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dadeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuni.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasamāpannā, khādaniyam nāma paūca bhojanāni udakadantaponam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma, bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . mamsam.

dadeyyå 'ti kåyena vå kåyapatibaddhena vå nissaggiyena

vå deti, åpatti påcittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, åpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anâpatti dâpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvâ deti, bâhiralepam deti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhunjati, anāā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhunjissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī... paribhunjatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī... paribhunjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avasathacivaram anissojjitva paribhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

åvasathacîvaran nâma utuniyo bhikkhaniyo paribhuñjantû 'ti dinnam hoti.

anissajjitva paribhunjeyya ti dve tisso rattiyo paribhunjitva catutthadivase dhovitva bhikkhuniya va sikkhamanaya va samaneriya va anissajjitva paribhunjati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti nissajjitvā paribhunjati, punapariyāyena paribhunjati, anāā utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acchinnacīvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādīkammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni avasatham anissajjitva carikam pakkami, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya avasatho dayhati, bhikkhuniyo evam ahamsu: hand' ayye bhandakam niharama 'ti ekacca evam ahamsu: na mayam ayye niharissama, yam kiñci nattham sabbam ambe abhiyunjissatiti. Thullananda bhikkhuni punad eva tam ávasatham paccágantvá bhikkhuniyo pucchi: ayye bhandakam niharitthä 'ti. na mayam ayye niharimhä 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . vipaceti : katham hi nama bhikkhunivo avasathe dayhamane bhandakam na niharissantiti. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkamissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . pakkamiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagaya: katham bi nama bhikkhaye Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avasatham anissajjitva carikam pakkameyya, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yā panā 'ti . . . ndhippetā bhikkhunīti. āvasatho nāma kavātabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvā cārīkam pakkameyyā 'ti bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaņerīyā vā anissajjitvā parikkhittassa āvasathassa parikkhepam atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa āvasathassa upacāram atikkāmentiyā āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti nissajjitvā pakkamati, sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavano Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņanti, manussā ujjhāyanti khivanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā ... vipācenti; katham hi nāma ehabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņissantiti — pa —, saceam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņantīti, saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave ... pariyāpumissanti, n' etam bhikkhave uppasannānam ... uddisanta;

yā pana bhikkhunī tiracchānavijjam pariyāpuņeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yà pana 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhuniti.

tíracchánavijjá náma yam kiñci báhírakam anatthasamhítam.

pariyapuneyya 'ti padena pariyapunati, pade pade apatti pacittiyassa, akkharaya pariyapunati, akkharaukkharaya apatti pacittiyassa, || 1 ||

anapatti lekham pariyapunati, dharanam pariyapunati, guttatthaya parittam pariyapunati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena baddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana rea. rv. samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam vâcenti. manussâ ujjhâyanti . . . (XLIX 1. Instead of pariyâpuṇanti, pariyâpuṇissanti, read, vâceuti, vâcessanti) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyan ti. | 1 ||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

tiracchânavijjâ năma . . . văceyyâ 'ti padena văceti . . . (XLIX. 2. Instead of pariyâpuņāti read vāceti) . . . âdi-kammīkâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

cittàgaravaggo pañcamo.

#### PACITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiya m viharati Jetavane Ānāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhû gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā cīvarakammam karonti, bhikkhuniyo anāpuechā ārāmam pavisitvā yena te bhikkhû ten' upasamkamimsu, bhikkhû ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpuechā ārāmam pavisissantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . , nddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunî anāpuechā ārāmam paviseyya, pācittiyan ti.

evan o' idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pannattam hoti.  $\|\mathbf{1}\|$ 

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tamhā āvāsā pakkamimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā pakkantā 'ti ārāmam nāgamamsu. atha kho te bhikkhû punad eva tam āvāsam paccāgaechimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyā āgatā 'ti āpuechā ārāmam pavisitvā yena te bhikkhû ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamka-

mitvå te bhikkhû abhivådetvå ekamantam atthamsu. ekamantam thità kho ta bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: kissa tumbe bhaginiyo aramam n' eva sammajjittha na paniyam paribhojaniyam upatthapittha 'ti. bhagavata avya sikkhāpadam pañňattam hoti na anápucehá árámo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na agamimha 'ti. bhagavato etam attham årocesum. anujånāmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum apuechā árámam pavisitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni santam bhikkhum anapuccha aramam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam . . . paññattam hoti. |2 |

tena kho pana samayena to bhikkhû tamba avasa pakkamitvå panad eva tam åvåsam paccagucchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayvå pakkantå 'ti unåpuochå åråmam pavisimsu. täsam kukkucemp ahosi: bhagayata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññattam na santam bhikkhun anapuccha aramo pavisitabbo 'ti mayañ ea santam bhikkhum anapuecha aramam pavisimhå. kacci nu kho mayam påcittiyam åpattim åpannå 'ti, bhagavato . . , arocesum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni janam sabhikkhukam aramam anapuccha paviseyya, pacittiyan ti. |3|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti nññe vâ tassă ărocenti te vâ arocenti.

sabhikkhuko nama aramo yattha bhikkha rukkhamale pi vasanti.

anápucchů árámam pavisevyá ti blikkhum vá sámaneram vå åråmikam vå anåpuechå parikkhittassa åråmassa parikkhepam atikkamentiya apatti pacittiyassa. aparikkhittassa aramassa upacaram okkumantiva apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññå sautam bhikkhum anapucchá árámam pavisati, ápatti pácittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematikā . . . apatti dukkatassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññå . . . anapatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa – abhikkhuke vematika, apatti dukkatassa, abhikkhuke abhikkhukasañña, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti santam bhikkhum apuccha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuccha pavisati, sisanulokika gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatita honti tattha gacchati, aramena maggo hoti, gilanaya, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. [3]4]

## PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Vesaliyam viharati Mahavane katagarasalayam, tenakhe pana samayena ayasmato Upalissa upajjhayo ayasma Kappitako susane viharati. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuninam mahatara bhikkhuni kalamkata hoti, chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim niharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa viharassa avidûre jhapetva thûpam katva gantvå tasmim thupe rodanti. atha kho avasma Kappitako tena saddena ubbalho tam thupam bhinditva pakiresi. chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo imina Kappitakena amhakam ayyaya thupo bhinno, banda nam ghàtemà 'ti mantesum. añātarā bhikkhunī âyasmato Upālissa etam attham ārocesi. āyasmā Upāli āyasmato Kappitakassa ciam attham arocesi. ntha kho ayasmā Kappitako vihārā nikkhamitvā nilino acchi. atha kho chahbaggiya bhikkhuniyo yenayasmato Kappitakassa vihâro ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitva ayasmato Kappitakassa viharam påsånehi ea leddühi ca ottharapetvå malo Kappitako 'ti pakkaminsu, atha kho ayasma Kappitako tassa rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivasetva pattacivaram âdâya Vesâlim pindâya pāvisi, addasamsa kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ayasmantan Kappitakam pindaya carantam, disvana evam ahamsu : ayam Kappitako jivati, ko nu kho amhakam mantam sambaratiti. assosum kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo: ayyena kira Upâlinâ amhâkan manto samhato 'ti. ta ayasmantam Upalim akkosimsu : katham hi náma zyam kasávato malamajjano nihinajaceo ambákum mantam samharissatiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . .

vipåcenti : katham hi nåma chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo avyam Upalim akkosissantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo Upalim akkosantiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya . . . akkosissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhum akkoseyya va pari-

bháseyya vá, pácittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

akkoseyya và 'ti dasahi và akkosavatthühi akkosati etesam vå aññatarena, åpatti påcittiyassa. paribhåseyya vå 'ti bha-

yam upadamseti, apatti päcittiyassa. | 1 ||

upasampanno upasampannasaññà akkosati và paribhàsati vá, ápatti pácittiyassa. upasampanne vematiká . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññà . . . apatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannam akkosati vå paribhåsati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. unupasampanne upasampannasañña, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematika, apatti dukkatassa. unupasampanne anupasampanuasaññå, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti atthapurekkharaya, dhammapurekkharaya, anusasanipurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâvâ 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame, tena kho pana samayena Candakalî bhikkhunî bhandanakarika hoti kalahakârikâ vivâdakârikâ bhassakârikâ samghe adhikaranakârikā. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tassā kamme kariyamāne patikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni gamakam agamasi kenacid eya karapiyena. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Thuliananda bhikkhuni pakkanta 'ti Candakalim bhikkhunim apattiya adassane ukkhipi. Thullanamiā bhikkhuni gāmake tam karaniyam tiretvā punad evn

Såvatthim paccågacchi. Candakali bhikkhuni Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya agacchantiya n' eva asanam paññapesi na padodakam padapitham padakathalikam upanikkhipi na pacouggantvå pattacîvaram pațiggahesi na pâniyena âpucchi. Thullananda bhikkhuni Candakalim bhikkhunim etad ayoca: kissa tvam ayye mayi agacchantiya n' eva asanam pannapesi na pådodukam . . . apucchiti. evam h' etam ayve hoti yathâ tam anâthâvâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anâthâ 'ti. imá mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anàtha appaññâta n' atthi imisså koci pativattå 'ti apattiva adassane ukkhipimså 'ti. Thuilananda bhikkhunî bala eta abyatta eta n' eva jananti kammam vå kammadosam vå kammavipattim vå kammasampattim và 'ti candikata ganam paribhasi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma avyā Thullananda candikata ganam paribhasissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . paribhâsîti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . paribhasissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannaman . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni candikata ganam paribhaseyya, pacittiyan ti. | 1 | 1 |

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta blikkhuniti. candikata nama kodhuna vuccati. gano nama blikkhunisamgho vuccati.

paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . . kammasampattim vā 'ti paribhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa. sambahulā hhikkhuniyo vā ekabhikkhunim vā anupasampannam vā paribhāsati, āpatti dukkatassa.

## PÂUITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena annataro brāhmaņo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bhojesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttavî pavarita natikulani gantva ekacca bhuñjimsu, ekacca pindapatam adaya agamamsu. atha kho so brahmano pativissake etad avoca: bhikkhuniyo mayâ ayyâ santappitâ, etha tumhe pi santappessâmîti. te evam Ahamsu: kim tvam avyo amhe santappessasi, yapi tavá nimantitá tápi ambákam gharáni ágantvá ekaccá bhuñiimsu, ekacea pindapatam adaya agamamsû 'ti. atha kho so brahmano ujihayati khiyati vipaceti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti. na caham patibalo yavadattham datun ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brahmanassa . . . vipacentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti; katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo bhuttavî pavarita annatra bhuñjissantîti - pa - saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttavî pavarita maatra bhunjantîti, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhaye . . . bhuñjissantiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni nimantità và pavarità và khádaniyam và bhojaniyam và khâdeyya và bhuñjeyya và, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

nimentità nama pancannam bhojananam annatarena bhojanena nimantită. pavârită năma, asanam paññâyati, bhojanam paññavati, hatthapase thità abhiharati, patikkhepo

paññâyati.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam vāvajīvikam thapetvā avasesam khādanivam nāma, bhojaniyam nāma palica bhojanāni . . . mamsam. khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti patiguņhāti, apatti dakkatassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre apatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakalikam yavajivikam aharatthaya patiganhati, anatti dukkatassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre apatti dukkatassa. 1111

anapatti nimantità appavarità yagum pivati, samiko apaloketvå bhuñjati, vámakálikam sattáhakálikam vávajívikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya

'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavano Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatará bhikkhunî Savatthiyam aññatarissâ visikhâya pindâya caramânâ yena añdataram kulam ten' upusamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte asane nisidi, atha kho te manusså tam bhikkhunim bhojetvå etad avocum: aññāpi ayye bhikkhuniyo agacchantû 'ti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo nagaccheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca: amukasmim avye okase välä sunakhå caudo balibaddo cikkhallo okaso, ma kho tattha agamitthå 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhuni tassā visikhāya pindāya caramana yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamka-mityà pañnatte asane nisidi. atha kho te manussa tam bhikkhunim bhojetvå etad avocum: kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na ågaechantiti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tesam manussånam etam attham arocesi. manussa . . . vipacenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyissatîtî - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhani kulam maccharayatiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhavo bliikkhuni kulam maccharayissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni kulamaccharini assa, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

kulam nama . . . suddakulam.

maccharini assa 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nagaccheyyun ti bhikkhuninam santike kalassa avannam bhasati, apatti pacittiyassa. kulassa va santike bhikkhuninam avannam bhasati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti kulam na maccharayanti santam yeva adinavam acikkhati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassam vutthā Sāvatthim agamamsu, bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; katth' ayyāyo vassam vutthā, kacci ovādo iddho ahosīti, n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovādo iddho bhavissatīti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appīechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasissantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... vasissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasamānam ... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni abhikkhuke avase vassam vaseyya, pacittiyan ti [1]

yà panà 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nama avaso na sakka hoti ovadaya va samvasaya va gantum.

vassam vasissämiti senäsanam pannäpeti päniyam paribhojaniyam upatthäpeti parivenam sammajjati, apatti dukkatassa. saha arunuggamanä apatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti vassupagatā bhikkhû pakkantā vā honti vibbhantā vā kālamkatā vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādīkammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

## PACITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhuniyo gamakavase vassam vuttha Savatthim agamamsu, bhikkhuniyo ta bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyayo vassam vuttha, bhikkhusamgho pavårito'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavåremå'ti. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthå bhikkhusamgham na pavåressantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhusamgham na pavåressantīti . . . na pavårentīti. saccam bhagavå. vigaraki buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhuve bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavåressanti. n' etam bhikkhuve appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yá pana bhikkhunî vassam vutthá ubhatosamghe tíhi thánchi na pavárcyya ditthena vá sutena vá parisankáya vá, pácittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

vassam vutthå nåma purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå

temāsam vutthā,

ubhatosamghe tihi thånehi na pavåressämi ditthena vå sutena vå parisankäya vå 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte åpatti påcittiyassa. | | 1 ||

anápatti sati antaráye, pariyesitvá na labhati, gilánáya,

âpadâsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

# PACITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatth us mim Nigrodhârâme. tena kho pana samayena
chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ
chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; eth' ayye ovadam gamissâmâ'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyâma ovadassa kâranâ,
ayyâ chabbaggiyâ idh' eva âgantvâ amhe ovadantîti. yâ tâ
bhikkhuniyo appiechâ... vipâcenti; katham hi nâma
chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadam na gacchissantîti — pa—.
saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovadam na
gacchantîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ;
katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ovâ-

dam na gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhuni ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā na gaecheyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

ovado nama attha gurudhamma, samvaso nama ekakammam ekuddeso samasikkhata.

ovádáya vá samvásáya vá na gacehissámíti dhuram

nikkhittamatte apatti päcittiyassa. | I ||

anāpatti sati untarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikamınikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucehanti ovādam pi na yācanti. bhikkhu ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucehissanti ovādam pi na yācissantīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . na yācissantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācissantī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

anvaddhamāsam bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusamghato dve dhammā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakan ca ovādūpasamkamanan ca. tam atikkāmentiyā pācittiyan ti. [1]

unvaddhamāsan ti anuposathīkam.

uposatho nama dve uposatha catuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.

ovado nama attha garudhamma.

uposatham pi na pucchissâmi ovâdam pi na yâcissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1–2) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti.  $\|2\|$ 

### PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena annatara bhikkhuni pasakhe jatam gandam parisena saddhim eken' eka bhedapesi, atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhunim dusetum upakkami, sa vissaram akasi, bhikkhuniyo upadhavitva tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye vissaram akasiti, atha kho sa bhikkhuniyo appiccha... vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuni pasakhe jatam gandam purisena saddhim eken' eka bhedapessatti — pa—, saccam kira bhikkhuve bhikkhuni... bhedapesiti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava; katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni... bhedapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam , uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî pasakhe jatam gandam va rûhitam va anapaloketva samgham va ganam va purisena saddhim eken' eka bhedapoyya va phalapeyya va dhovapeyya va alimpapeyya va bandhapeyya va mocapeyya va, pacittiyan

ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. pasākhan nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaņḍalam. jātan ti tattha jātam.

gando nâma yo koci gando. růhitam nâma yam kiúci vano. anapaloketvů 'ti anapucchů.

sampho nama bhikkhunisampho vuccati. gano nama sambahula bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso năma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viñilu pațibalo dusetum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekà 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunl ca.

bhindà 'ti anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. bhinne apatti pacittiyassa. phalchiti anapeti, apatti dukkatassa, phalite apatti pacittiyassa. dhova 'ti (alimpa 'ti, bandhahiti,

mocehîti) ânapeti, apatti dukkațassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) åpatti päcittiyassa. | 1 ||

anàpatti apaloketvá bhedápeti vá phálápeti vá . . . mocápeti và, yo koei viññù datiyo hoti, ummattikâya, adikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

åråmavaggo chattho.

# PACITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthapenti. sa pindaya carati. manussa evam ahamsu : deth' ayyaya bhikkham, garubhara uyya 'ti, manussa . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthapessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhumiyo tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicaha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthapessantiti - pa -, saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vutthapentiti. saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava; katham hi nama bhikkhave . . . vutthåpessantiti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni gabbhinim vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. gabbbini nāma āpannasattā vuccati.

vutthåpeyya 'ti upasampådeyya, vutthåpessåmiti ganam và âcarinim và pattam và civaram và pariyesati sîmam và sammannati, apatti dukkatassa. ñattiya dukkatan, dvîhi kammavácáhi dukkatá, kammavácápariyosáne upajiháyáya apatti pacittiyassa, ganassa ca acariniya ca apatti dukkatuesa. [[1]]

gabbhiniya gabbhinisañña vutthapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. gabbhiniya vematika vutthapeti, apatti dukkatassa. gabbhiniva agabbhinisaññá vutthapeti, anapatti. agabbhiniya gabbhinisaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkatassa. agabbhiniyâ agabbhinisaññâ, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti gabbhinim agabbhinisañña votthapeti, agabbhinim agabbhinisañña votthapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. 13121

### PACITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vuṭṭhāpenti, sā pindāya carati, manussā evam āhamsu; deth' nyyāya bhikkham, sadutiyikā ayyā 'ti, manussā . . . vipācenti; katham hi nāma . . . (LXI. 1. Instead of gabbhinim read pāyantim) . . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni payantim vntthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā. vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. *Read* pāyantiyā pāyantisaññā, apāyantīsaūnā, etc.) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

# PÂCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhaniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā, vipācenti; katham hī nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — succam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vaṭṭhāpessantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hī nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessantīt.

n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam và pasadaya - pa vigarabitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhû āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāva dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhasammutim datum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dåtabbå. täya sikkhamanaya samgham upasamkamitvå ekamsam uttaråsangam karitvå bhikkhuninam påde vanditvå ukkutikam nisiditvå anjalim paggahetvå evam assa vacaniyo: aham ayye itthannamâ itthannamâya ayyâya sikkhamana samgham dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammutim yácámíti. dutiyam pi yácitabbá — pa — tatiyam pi yacitabba. byattaya bhikkhuniya patibalaya samgho ñapetabbo: sunătu me avye samgho. ayam itthannâmâ itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā samgham dve vassāni ehasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim yācati, yadi sanghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamaya sikkhamanaya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammutim dadoyya. esa ñatti. sunatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannama . . . yacati. samgho itthannamaya . . . deti. yassa ayyaya khamati itthannamaya sikkhamanaya dye vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutivā dānam sā tunh' assa. yassā na kkhamati, så bhåseyya. dinnå samghena itthannämäya sikkhamänäya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammuti, khamati . . . dhāravāmīti.

så sikkhamånå evam vadehiti vattabhå: pänätipätä veramanim dve vassåni avitikkammasamådänam samådiyāmi,
adinnädänä veramanim . . . samådiyàmi; abrahmacariyå
. . . musävädä . . . surämerayamajjapamådatthänä . . .
vikälabhojana veramanim dve vassåni avitikkammasamådänam samådiyämiti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. [1]

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. dve vassaniti dve samvaccharani. asikkhitasikkhā nāma sikkhā vā na dinnā hoti dinnā vā sikkhā kupitā.

vuţthāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyā ca âpatti

dukkatassa. 🛮 🗀

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti dvo vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam vatthapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

### PACITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tona kho pana samavena bhikkhuniyo dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam samghena asammatam vutthapenti. bhikkhuniyo evam áliamsa : etha sikkhamáná imam jánátha imam detha imam aharatha imina attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti. tā evam āhamsu: na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo dve vassani chasu dhanmesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanan samghena asammatam vutthapessantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . yutthapentiti, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagayà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutthåpessanti. n' etam blikkhave appasannanam vå pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya vutthanasammutim dâtum. evañ ea pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ, tâya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya sangham upasankamitvå . . . (LXIII, 1) . . . vacaniyo: aham ayye itthannama itthannamaya ayyaya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha sikkhamana samgham vutthanasammutim yacamiti. dutiyam pi . . . (I.XIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamana read dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha sikkhamana; instead of dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammuti read vutthanasammuti) . . . . dharayamiti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

dve vassânîtî dve samvaccharanî.

sikkhitasikkhå nåma ehasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhå.

asammata nama nattidutiyena kammena vatthanasammuti na dinna hoti.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam saṃghena sammatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

#### PACITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya duṃsamakasavātātapasiriṃsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātikā honti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassam gihigatum vuṭṭhāpessantīti—pa— saceam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... vuṭṭhāpentīti. saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; ka-

tham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. unadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sitassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sitassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni unadvadasavassam gihigatam

vutthåpeyya, påcittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ûnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā. gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati. vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXL 2. 1) . . . . âcariniyā ca āpatti dukkatassa. || 1 ||

ûnadvâdasavassâya ûnadvâdasavassasaññâ vuţthâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûn° vematikā vuţthâpeti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn° paripuṇṇasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, anâpatti. paripuṇṇadvâdasavassasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. par° vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. par° paripuṇṇasaññâ, anâ-

patti. ||2||

anāpatti ûnadvādasavassam paripuņņasañā<br/>ā vuṭṭhāpeti, paripuņņadvādasavassam paripuņņasañā<br/>ā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti.  $\|3\|2\|$ 

### PACITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dvo vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dvo vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantī. n' otam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi; anujānāmi bhi-kkhave paripuņņadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim dātum, evan ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, tāya paripuņņadvādasavassāya gihigatāya saṃgham upasamkamitvā...(LXIII. 1)... vacanīyo; aham ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya paripuņņadvādasavassā gihigatā saṃgham...(LXIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamānā read paripuņņadvādasavassā gihigatā)... dhārayāmīti.

så paripunnadvådasavasså gihigatå evam vadehiti vattabbå . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnadvadusavassam gihigatam dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vatthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ. gibigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassanîtî . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anapattî paripunnadvadasavassam gihîgatam dve vassanî chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuţţhâpetî, ummattîkâya, âdîkammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpanti, bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu; etha sikkhamānā...(LXIV.1)...katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpessantīti...bhikkhū āmantesi; anujānāmi bhikkhave paripunnadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya vuṭṭhānasammutim dātam, evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā, tāya paripunṇadvādasa-

vassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhāya samgham upasamkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . .
vacanīyo : aham ayye itthannāmā itthaunāmāya ayyāya paripunnadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu
sikkhitasikkhā samgham vuṭṭhānasammutim yācāmīti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamānā read paripunnadvādasavassā gihigatā dve vassāni chasu dhammesu
sikkhitasikkhā ; instead of dve vassāni chasu dhammesu
sikkhāsammuti read vuṭṭbānasammuti) . . . dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuņņadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
paripunnadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.
gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati.
dve vassānīti dve samvaccharāni.
sikkhitasikkhā nāma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhā.
asammatā nāma nattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti
na dinnā hoti.

vutthåpeyyä 'ti . . . (I.XIII. 2) . . . anåpatti paripunnadvådasavassam gihigatam dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammatam vutthåpeti, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||2||

# PACITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajivinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anugganhāti na anugganhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācentī: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva

anuggaņhissati na anuggaņhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaņhāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anuggaņhāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yá pana bhikkhuni sahajívíním vutthápetvá dve vassání n' eva anugganheyya na anugganhápeyya, pácittiyan ti. [1]

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. sahajîvinî nama saddhiviharinî vuccati. vuţthapetva 'ti upasampadetva, dve vassanîti dve samvaccharani.

n' eva anugganheyyâ 'ti na sayam anugganheyya uddesena paripucchâya ovâdena anusâsaniyâ, na anugganhāpeyyâ 'ti na aññam ânāpeyya.

dve vassani n' eva anuggaņhissāmi na anuggaņhāpessāmīti

dhuram nikkhittamatte apatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti sati autarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, apadāsu, ummattikāya, adikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhanti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhissantiti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . nānubandhantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . nānubandhissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni vutthapitam pavattinim dve vassani nanubandheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

vutthapitan ti upasampaditam. pavattini nama upajjha vuccati.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharânî.

nānubandhissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti upajjha bala va hoti alajjini va, gilanaya, apadasu, ammattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. [2]2]

# PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni sahajivinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsessatī na vupakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. sac' āyam bhikkhunī pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko guṇheyyā 'ti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggahesiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . n' eva vūpakāsessatī na vūpakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggahesi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhun sahajivinim vutthapetva n' eva vapakaseyya na vapakasapeyya antamaso chappanenyojanani pi, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . bhikkhunîti. sahajîvinî nama saddhiviharinî vaccati. vuţthapetva 'ti upasampadetva. n' eva vûpakûseyyê 'ti na sayam vûpakûseyya, na vûpakûsêpeyyê 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya, n' eva vûpakûsessêmî na vûpakûsêpessêmî antamaso chappañcayojanênî pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpattî påcittiyassa, [[1]]

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilânāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā

'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

#### PACITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa... (LXV. Instead of ûnadvādasavassā gihigatā read ûnavîsativassā kumāribhūtā; instead of dvādasavassā read vīsativassā)... uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî ûnavîsativassam kumâribhûtam vutthāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ûnavīsativassā nāma appattavlsativassā. kumāribhūtā nāma sāmaņerī vuccati. vuṭṭhāpoyyā 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. Read ûnavīsativassā, paripuṇṇavīsativassā) . . . ādikammīkāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

#### PACITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnavisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. Instead of paripuņņadvādasavassam gihigatam read paripuņņavisatīvassam kumārībhūtam) . . . bhīkkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhīkkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumārībhūtāya dve vassāni ehasu dhammesu sikkhūsammutim dātum. evan ca pana bhīkkhave dātabbā: tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumārībhūtāya saṃgham upasaṃkamītvā . . . (LXVI. 1. Instead of paripuṇṇadvād gihig read aṭṭhārasavassā kumārībhūtā) . . . uddīsantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnavisativassam kumaribh tam dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham

vutthåpeyya, päcittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. paripuṇṇavisativassa nama pattavisativassa. kumaribhuta nama samaneri vuccati.

dve vassanīti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anāpatti paripuṇṇavisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

# PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayana buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripumavisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhītasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhamsu: etha sikkhamānā imam jānātha imam detha imam āharatha iminā attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti, tā evam āhamsu: na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā ... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... (LXVII. 1. Instead of paripumadvādasavo gihigo read paripumavāsativo kumāribho) ... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnavisativassam kumaribhutam dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan

ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetä bhikkhuniti.
paripunnavisativassä näma pattavisativassä.
kumäribhūtä näma sämaneri vuecati.
dve vassäniti dve samvaccharani.
sikkhitasikkhä näma chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhä,
asammatä näma nattidutivena kammena vutthänasammuti
na dinnä hoti.

vutthápeyyá 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anápatti paripunnavisativassam kumáribhútum dve vassání chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena sammatam vutthápeti, ummattikáya, ådikammikáyű 'ti. || 2||

### PACITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, saddhivihāriniyo pi bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhavo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma . . . vuṭṭhāpessantī. n' etam bhikkhavo appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî ûnadvadasavassa vutthapoyya,

pacittiyan ti. |1|

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. ûnadvâdasavassâ năma appattadvâdasavassâ. vnţthâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. I) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti

dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti paripuņņadvādasavassā vutthāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

# PACITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvadasayassa samghena asammatā vutthāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. Instead of unadvådasavasså read paripunnadvådasavasså samghena asammata) . . . n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam vå pasådåya - pa - vigarahitvå dhammim katham katvá bhikkhû ámantesi : anujánámi bhikkhave paripunnadvådasavassåya bhikkhuniya vutthåpanasammutim dåtum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ, tâya paripunnadvâdasavassáya bhikkhuniyá samgham upasamkamitvá ekamsam uttaråsangam karitvå vuddhånam bhikkhuninam påde vanditvá ukkutikam nisíditvá añjalim paggahetvá evam assa vacaniyo: aham ayye itthannama paripunnadvadasavasså bhikkhunî samgham vutthapanasammutim yacamîti. dutiyam pi yacitabba — pa — tatiyam pi yacitabba. sa bhikkhunî samghena paricehitabba byattayam bhikkhunî lajjinîtî, sace bâlâ ca hotî alajjînî ca, na dâtabbâ. sace bâlă hoti lajjinî, na dâtabbă. sace byattâ hoti alajjinî, na dâtabbă. sace byattă ca hoti lajjini ca, dâtabbă. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dátabbá: byattáya bhikkhuniyá patibaláya samgho napetabbo: sunatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannamå paripunnadvådasavasså blikkhuni samgham vutthåpanasammutim yacati. yadi samghassa pattakallam . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnadvadasavassa samghena asammata vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
paripunnadvādasavassā nāma pattadvādasavassā.
asammatā nāma nattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhāpanasammuti na dinnā hoti.

vutthåpeyyå 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . auåpatti paripunnadvådasavasså samghena sammatä vutthåpeti, ummattikåya, ådikammikäyå 'ti. || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Candakali bhikkhuni bhikkhunisamgham upasamkamitvů vutthůpanasammutim vácati. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Candakalim bhikkhunim paricehitva alam tāva te zvve vutthāpitenā 'ti vutthāpanasammutim na adāsi. Candakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paţisuni, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunisamgho aññàsam bhikkhuninam vutthàpanasammutim deti. Candakâlî bhikkhunî ujibâyati khiyati vipaceti: aham eva nûna bâlâ, aham eva nûna alajjinî, yam samgho aññasam bhikkhuninam vutthapanasammutim deti, mayham eva na detiti, và tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchà . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama ayya Candakali alam tava te avve vutthanitena 'ti vuccamana sadhu 'ti patisunitva paccha khiyadhammam apajjissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakall bhikkhuni alam tava . . . apajjiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni alam tāva . . . apajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni alam tava to ayye vutthapitena 'ti vuccamana sadhu 'ti patisunitva paceha khiyadhammam apajievva, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti alam tâva te ayye upasampāditena.

sådhû 'ti paţisuṇitvà pacehâ khîyadhammam apajjati, apatti

pacittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontaun khiyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam sace me tvam ayye cîvaram dassasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpeti na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti, atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhunînam etam attham àrocesi, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayya Thullanandâ sikhamânam sace me ... n' eva vuṭṭhâpessati na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissatiti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ... karotiti, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ... karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam ... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni sikkhamanam sace me tvam ayye civaram dassasi evahan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacehā anantarāyikini n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan taṃ upasampādessāmī.

så paccha anantarayikiniti asati antaraye.

n' eva vutthåpeyyå 'ti na sayam vutthåpeyya, na vutthåpanåya ussukkam kareyyå 'ti na aññam ånåpeyya, n' eva vutthåpessåmi na vutthåpanåya ussukkam karissåmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte åpatti påcittiyassa. || I ||

anápatti sati antaráye, pariyesitvá na labhati, gilánáya, ápadásu, ummattikáya, ádikammikáyá 'ti. ||2||2||

# PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena amātarā sikkhamānā Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvā upasampadam yāci. Thullanandā bhikkhunī tam sikkhamānam etad avoca: sace mam tvam ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmiti vatvā... (see LXXVII.1)... uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhuni sikkhamånam sace mam tvam nyye dve vassani anubandhissasi evähan tam vutthäpessämiti vatva så paccha anantarayikini n' eva vutthäpeyya nu vutthäpanäya ussukkam kareyya, päcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassani anubandhissasiti dve samvaecharani upatthahissasi, evahan tam vutthapessamiti evahan tam upasampadessami.

så pacchå . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . ådíkammikåyå 'ti. ||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭham kumārakasamsaṭṭham caṇḍim sokāvāsam Caṇḍakālim sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpeti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā purisasamsaṭṭham . . . vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭham . . . vuṭṭhāpealti. saccam bhagavā . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasaunānaṃ . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni purisasamsattham kumarakasamsattham candim sokavasam sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yà panà 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhunîti.

puriso nāma pattavīsatīvasso. kumārako nāma appattavīsatīvasso, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasīkena samsatthā.

candl nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresam dukkham uppādeti sokam āvisati.

sikkhamana nama dvo vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhita-

vutthåpeyyå 'ti . . . (LXI.  $\mathbf{2}$ ) . . . åcariniyå ca åpatti dukkatussa,  $\|\mathbf{I}\|$ 

anāpatti ajānantī vuļthāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti.  $\|2\|2\|$ 

# PÂCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavano Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuānātam sikhamānam vuṭṭhāpetī, mātāpitaro pi sāmiko pi ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhehi ananuānātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessatīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam pi sāmikassa pi . . vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācentī: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā mātāpitāhi pi sāmikena pi ananuānātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitāhi . . vuṭṭhāpetītī, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitāhi . . . vuṭṭhāpessatī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî mätšpitühi vå sâmikena vå ananunnätam sikkhamänam vutthäpeyya, päcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

mātāpitaro nāma janakā vuccanti. sāmiko nāma yena pariggahitā hoti.

ananuññātā 'ti anapucchā.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyā ca āpatti dukknṭussa. ||1||

anâpatti ajânantî vuṭṭhâpeti, apaloketvâ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni sikkhamanam vutthupessamiti there bhikkhû sannipâtetyå pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam passitvå na tåvåham ayya sikkhamanam vutthåpessämiti there bhikkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokalikam Katamorakatissakam Khandadeviya puttam Samsannipåtetvå sikkhamånam vutthåpesi. uddadattam vå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamånam vntthåpessatiti - pa -. saccam kira blikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni parivasikachandadanena sikkhamanam vutthápesíti: saccam bhagavá, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma blikkhave Thullanandā blikkhuni . . . vutthäpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni parivasikachandadanena sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

pārivāsikachandadanenā 'ti vutthitāya parisāya.

sikkhamânâ nâma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyâ ca âpatti dukkaṭassa. || I ||

anāpatti avutthitāya parisāya vutthāpeti, ummattikāya,

adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭbāpenti, upassayo na sammati, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo na sammatīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave hhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni anuvassam vuithapeyya, pacitti-

yan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam. vuṭṭhāpeyya 'ti . . . acariniya ca apatti dukkaṭassa. ||1|| anapatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, adikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

### PACITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhāpenti, upassayo tath' eva na sammati, manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipåcenti; katham hi nåma bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussånam njjhåyantånam khi-yantånam vipåcentånam, yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicehå . . . vipåcenti . . . (comp. LXXXII 1) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni ekavassam dve vutthapeyya,

pacittiyan ti. |1|

yà panà 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhuniti.

ekavassan ti ekam samvaccharam.

dve vutthåpeyyå 'ti dve upasampådeyya. dve vutthåpessåmiti ganam vå . . . (LXL 2) . . . åcariniyå ca åpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

kumāribhūtavaggo atthamo.

### PACITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhârenti, manussâ... vipâcenti; katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam... vipâcentâmam, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ... vipâcenti; katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dhâressantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave... dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave... dhâressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni chattupahanam dhareyya, pacittiyan ti. evan c'idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pan-

östtam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena añastara bhikkhuni gilana hoti,

tassa vina chattupahanam na phasu hoti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave gilanaya bhikkhuniya chattupahanam. evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

vå pana bhikkhuni agilana chattupahanam dhareyya,

pacittiyan ti. |2|1|

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilână nâma yassă vină chattupâhanam phâsu hoti. gilână nâma yassă vină chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti.

eliattam nāma tiņi chattāni setachattam kilanjachattam

pannachattam mandalabandham salakabandham.

### PACITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti, manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantīti—pa—saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā... yāyantīti, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā... yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî yanena yayeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pañ-nattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññatara bhikkhunî gilâna hoti, na sakkoti padasa gantum. bhagavato . . . arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave gilânaya bhikkhuniya yanam. evañ ca pana . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhanî agilana yanena yayeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

agilână nâma sakkoti padasă gantum. gilână nâma na sakkoti padasă gantum.

yânam năma vayham ratho sakațam sandamânikă sivika pâțankî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyatî, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

agilānā agilānasañīfā yānena yāyatī, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasañīfā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilānā agilānasañīfā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasañīfā, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti gilanaya, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. [3]2]

### PACITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena aūūatarā bhikkhunī aūūatarissā itthiyā kulūpikā hoti, atha kho sā itthi tam bhikkhunīm atad avoca; hand' ayye imam samghānim amukāya nāma itthiyā dehīti, atha kho sā bhikkhunī sac' āham pattena ādāya gacchāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti paṭimuncitvā agamāsi, tassā rathiyāya suttake chinne vippakiriyimsu, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo samghānim dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiochā

. . . vipåcenti: katham hi nåma bhikkhuni samghänim dhåressatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunt samghānim dhāresīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave , . . dhāressatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni samghanim dhareyya, pacittiyan

ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
saṃghāņi nāma yā kāci kaṭūpagā.
dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||I||
anāpatti ābādhupaccayā, kaṭisuttakaṃ dhāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhārenti, manussā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressantīti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave... dhārentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave... dhāressantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni itthalamkaram dhareyya, pa-

cittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

itthālamkāro nāma sīsūpago givūpago hatthūpago pādūpago kajūpago.

dhâreyya'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti păcittiyassa. [1]
anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ
'ti. [2] 2]

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhngavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo gandhavannakena nhāyanti, manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavannakena nhāyissanti, etc.) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni gandhavannakena nhayeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

gandho nāma yo koci gandho. vannakan nāma yam kiñci vannakam.

nhāyeyyā 'ti nhāyati, payogo dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena baddho bhagavá Sávatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo vāsitakena piūnākena nhāyanti. manussā . . . (see LXXXVII. 1; read vāsitakena nhāvissanti, stc.) . . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni vasitakena pinnakena nhayeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhaniti.

väsitakan näma yam kiñci väsitakam, piññākam nāma tilapittham vuccati,

nhayevya 'ti nhayati, payoge dukkatam, nhanapariyosane

apatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, pakatipinnākena nhāyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjbāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham bi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpessanti pīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpessanti pītn' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya ummaddapeyya va parimaddapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti annaya bhikkhuniya.

ummaddåpeyya vå 'ti, ummaddåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. parimaddåpeyya vå 'ti, sambåhåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. || 1 || anåpatti gilånåya, åpadåsu, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

### PACITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi — pa — sāmaņeriyā umm pi par pi — pa — gihiniyā umm pi par pi, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; katham hi

nāma bhikkhuniyo gihiniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī sikkhamānāya (sāmaņeriyā, gihiniyā) ummaddāpeyya vā parīmaddāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vå panå 'ti . . : adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha. samaneri nama dasasikkhapadika. gihini nama agarini vuccati.

ummaddåpeyya vå 'ti, ummaddåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. parimaddåpeyya vå 'ti, sambåhåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. [1]

anāpatti âbādhapaccayā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

#### PACITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpuechā āsane nisīdanti, bhikkhū... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpuechā āsane nisīdissantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave... nisīdantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave... nisīdissantī, n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam, uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa purato anapuccha asane nisideyya, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. bhikkhussa purato 'ti apasampannassa purato. anāpucāhā 'ti anapaloketvā.

asane nisîdeyya 'ti antamaso chamaya pi nisîdati, apatti

pācittiyassa. |1|

anăpucchite anăpucchitasannă âsane nisidati, âpatti păcittiyassa. anăpucchite vematikă . . . anăpucchite âpucchitaanāpatti āpuechā āsane nisīdati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-

kåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||3||2||

## PACITTIYA, XOV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhun pañham pucchanti, bhikkhû... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantiti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave... (see XCIV. 1)... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni anokasakatam bhikkhum panham puccheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti, anokåsakatan ti anåpuechå. bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyà 'ti, suttante okasam karapetva vinayam và abhidhammam và pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. vinaye okasam karapetva suttantam va abhidhammam va pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhidhamme okasam karapetva suttantam va vinayam va pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anapucchite anapucchitasanna panham pucchati . . .

(XCIV, 2. 2) . . . anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucehati, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucehati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

# PACITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatará bhikkhunî asamkacehikâ gamam pindâya påvisi, tasså rathiyaya vatamandalika samghatiyo ukkhipimsu, manusså ukkutthim akamsu sundaro ayyaya tanutaro 'ti. så bhikkhuni manussehi uppandivamana manku ahosi. atha kho sá bhikkhunî upassayam gantvá bhikkhuninam etam attham árocesi. yá tá bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhunt asamkacchika gamam pavisissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . pavisiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå : katham hi nama bhikkhave . . . pavisissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni asamkacchika gamam paviseyya, päcittiyan ti. |11

và panà 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhuniti.

nsamkacchikā 'ti vinā samkacchikam. samkacchikan nāma adbukkhakam ubbhanabhi tassa paticchadanatthaya.

gåmam paviseyyå 'ti parikkhittassa gåmassa parikkhepam atikkāmentivā āpatti pācittiyassa. aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacaram okkamantiva apatti pacittiyassa. | 1.||

anāpatti acchinnacivarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, gilānāya, asatiya, ajanantiya, Apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

#### chattavaggo navamo.

udditthå kho ayyayo chasatthisata pacittiya dhammå. tatth' ayyâyo pucchâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. dutiyam pi pucchâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddhâ. tatiyam pi puechâmi : kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etth' ayyayo, tasma tunhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

khuddakam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo attha pâtidesaniya dhamma uddesam agacchauti.

#### PATIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, manussā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na ruceatīti, assesum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññapetvā bhuñjissantīti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave... bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni sappim viññapetva bhuñjeyya, patidesetabbam taya bhikkhuniya garayham ayye dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemîti.

evañ o' idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. || i ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilana honti. gilanapucchika bhikkhuniyo gilana bhikkhuniyo etad avocum:
kacci ayyo khamaniyam kacci yapaniyan ti. pubbe mayam
ayye sappim vinnapetva bhunjama, tena no phasu hoti, idani
pana bhagavata patikkhittan ti kukkuccayanta na vinnapema,
tena no na phasu hotiti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave gilanaya bhikkhuniya sappim vinnapetva

bhunjitum, evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni agilana sappim vinnapetva bhunjeyya, patidesetabbam taya bhikkhuniya garayham ayye dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. ||2||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nāma gosappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi,

yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilānā attano atthāya viñnāpeti, payoge dakkaṭam, paṭilābhena bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dakkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajihohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. || 1 ||

agilānā agilānasanīnā sappim vinnāpetvā bhunjati, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasanīnā . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. gilānā agilānasanīnā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasanīnā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, gilānā hutvā vinnāpetvā agilānā bhunjati, gilānāya sesakam bhunjati, nātakānam, pavāritānam, annāss' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattikāya, ādikammīkāyā 'ti, ||3||2||

#### PATIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo telam viññāpetvā bhunjanti, samkhepam, madhum viññāpetvā bhunjanti, phānitam, , , maccham, , , mamsam, , , khiram, , , dadhim viññāpetvā bhunjanti, manussā , , (L 1 1-2 Instead of sappim read dadhim) , , , uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni agilana telam (madhum, phanitam, maccham, mamsam, khiram, dadhim) viññapetva bhuñjeyya, patidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâţidesaniyam, tam paţidesemîti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuni.

agilana nama yassa vina dadhina phasu hoti. gilana nama

vasså vinå dadhina na phäsu hoti.

telam nama tilatelam sasapatelam madhukatelam erandakatelam vasatelam, madhu nama makkhikamadhu, phanitam nama ucchumha nibbattam, maccho nama odako vuccati, mamsam nama yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam, khiram nama gokhiram va ajikakhiram va mahisam va khiram, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khiram, dadhi nama tesan neva dadhi.

agilână attano atthâya . . . (I. 2. Instead of sappim read dadhim) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

udditthå kho ayyåyo attha påtidesaniyå dhammå, tatth' ayyåyo puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå, dutiyam pi puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå, tatiyam pi puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå, parisuddh' etth' ayyåyo, tasmå tunhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

påtidesaniyam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo sekhiya dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam ... vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo nivâsessantîti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ... nivâsentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ... nivâsessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam ... uddisantu:

parimandalam niväsessämiti sikkhä karaniyä.

parimandalam niväsetabbam näbhimandalam jänumandalam patiechädentiyä. yä anädariyam patieca parato vä
pacchato vä olambontä niväseti, äpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancieca, asatiya, ajanantiya, gilanaya, apadasu,

ummattikāya, adikammikāya 'ti. ||1||

— gha —.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikhuniyo udake uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karonti. manussa... vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikhuniyo udake ... karissanti seyyathapi gihikamabhoginiyo 'ti. assosam kho bhikhuniyo tesam manussanam ... vipacentanam. ya ta bhikhuniyo appiecha ... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantiti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå bhikkhû paţipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyå bhikkhuniyo . . . karontîti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiyà bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

na udake uccaram va passavam va khelam va karissamiti sikkha karaniya 'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. ||1.||

tena kho pana samayena gilâna bhikkhuniyo udake necâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum kukkuccâyanti. bha-gavato . . . årocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhi-kkhuniya udake . . . kâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

na udake agilânâ uccâram vå passávam vå khelam vå karissâmîti sikkhâ karanîvâ.

na udake agilânâya uccaro vâ passâvo vâ khelo vâ kâtabbo. yâ anâdariyam pațicca udake agilânâ uccaram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karoti, âpatti dukkațassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāyā, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, adikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||75||

udditthá kho ayyayo sekhiyá dhammá, tath' ayyayo

sekhiya nitthita.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma uddesam agacehanti: upanuuppannanam adhikarananam samathaya vupasamaya sammukhavinayo databbo, sativinayo databbo, amulhavinayo databbo, patinnaya karetabbam, yebhuyyasika, tassapapiyyasika, tinavattharako'ti.

udditthà kho ayyayo satta adhikaranasamathà dhammà. tatth' ayyayo . . . dhàrayamiti.

uddiţţham kho ayyayo nidânam, uddiţţha aţţha parajika dhamma, uddiţţha sattarasa samghadisesa dhamma, uddiţţha timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma, uddiţţha chasaţţhisata pacittiya dhamma, uddiţţha aţţha paţidesaniya dhamma, uddiţţha satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma. ettakam tassa bhagavato suttagatam suttapariyapannam anvaddhamasam uddesam agacchati. tattha sabbah' eva samaggahi sammodamanahi avivadamanahi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunivibhangam nitthitam. Ubhatovibhangam nitthitam.



## VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A: India Office MS, of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pali 6 (Barmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient, fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhanga, belongs to the more ancient MSS, of the Berlin collection.

D: Buddhaohosa's Atthakathà: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

Pacititva, I.— 1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC.—vådakkhito AB, vådakkhito C. Buddhaghosa: vådakkhito 'ti vådam karissämiti evam parivitakkitena vådena paravådisantikam khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vådam pi vå sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vådo tatra tatr' eva samdissatiti pi vådakkhitto.—bhåsati, bhåsissati, and afterwards, bhanissati, bhanasi, bhanissasi AB; bhåsissati, bhåsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.— 2. I, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh.: byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, våcå yeva hi aññesam ditthänugatim åppajjantånam (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.— 6, pamuttho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PACITTIYA, 2.- 1. 2, Buddhagh. : Nandivisalo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jâtaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. -mam tvam brahmana AB, tvam brahmana mam C. —gurubharam C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. alabhesi AB, alabhesi C. -c(a) (after tena) deest in C. -me (after tadâpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisala's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the reductors of the Pitakas themselves, as a Jataka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly .- 2. 1, Buddh .: venajātiti tacchakajāti, veļukārajātīti pi vadanti . . ., avakannakâdi dâsânam nâmam hoti. -vâ pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. -Buddh, : onnatan ti avamatam, uññåtan ti pi pathanti. - Buddh. : kåtakotacikåya và 'ti kâtan ti purisanimittam, kotacikà 'ti itthinimittam, etehi và yo akkoso eso hino nama akkoso 'ti .- 6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pac. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhakam sugati, duggati yeva amho po. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam panditâ byattâ . . . n' atth' amhakam duggati " means, " We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural. - 7, davakamyata AB, davyakamyatáya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyataya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavaresu dabbhasitam, davakamyatā nāma khelihasādhippāyatā.-9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

PACITIYA, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesam, amusam C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pac. 2, 2, 6.

Pacittiva, 4.— 2. 1, Before padam anupadam, C inserts,

padaso dhammam nama. -Buddh.: tattha padan ti eko gåthåpådo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapådo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam, anubyanjanan ti purimabyanjanena sadisam pacehâbyañjanam. yam kiñei ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamaho anabyanjanam, anabyanjanasamuho padam. pathamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nanakaranam veditabbam. idani padam nâms ekato pathitvă (corrected into pathispetvă) ekato osâpentiti gathabandham dhammam vacento manopubbangama dhamma 'ti evam ekekam padam samanerena saddhim ekato årabhitvå ekato 'va nitthåpeti, evam våeentassa padagananåya påcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nama påtekkam pathänetvå ekato osapenti, therena manopubbangama dhamma 'ti vutte sâmanero tam padam apâpunitvâ manosetthâ manomayâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhanati. ime pâtekkam pathapetvà ekato osapenti nama. evam vacentassapi annpadagananaya pacittivo. anvakkharam nama rûpam anicean ti vuccamano run ti (run ti A, rappan ti B, rapan ti C) opatetiti rapam anicean ti bhana sâmanerâ 'ti vuccamâno rûkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ titthati, evam vácentassápi anvakkharagananáya pácittivo. gåthåbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rûpam anicean ti vuccamâno vedana anicca 'ti saddam micchâretiti rûpam bhikkhave aniccam vedană aniccă 'ti idam suttam vaciyamano therena rupam uniccan ti vaccamane sâmanero sighapaññatâya vedană anicea 'ti imam aniceapadam therassa rupam anicean ti etena aniceapadena saddhim ekato bhananto vácam nicoháreti, evam vácentassipi anubyañjanagananâya pâcittiyo. -akkharaakkho A, akkharaakkha B, akkharaya akkha C.

Pacittiva, 5.— 1, Buddh.: kākacehamānā 'ti nāsāya kākasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muācamānā.— 2, Before vaccakuṭiyā C inserts, satthu.— 3. 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.— 3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

Pâctritva, 6.— 1. Sâvº âgaechanto C. —âyº Anurº sayam mañeº C. —paţiechatu AB, sampaţiechatu C. —okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC. —paţiechatu AB, sampaţiechitum C.—2. 1. bhikkhusmim nº C.— 3, bhikkhusmim nº C.

Pacirriya, 7 .- 4. 1, akkharankkharaya AB, akkharaya

ukkharaya C .- 3, Buddh .: tasmim desetiti tasmim khane deseti. eamiatthe và etam bhummayacanam, tassà desetiti attho.

PACTUTEVA, 8 .- 1. 1, kammo adhitthitena (always) C. kammo adhitthena AC. -dutevvam harena AB, dutevvaharena C. I have written, dûteyyam hatena, as in vol. iii. p. 87 .- 2. 5, vena te viharo paribliutto vena te civaram paribhuttam vena te pindapâto paribhutto vena te senâsanam paribhuttam vena te gilo paribhutto C.

Pacittiva, 9 .- 1, bhandanam karonto C. -parivasanto AB, parivasam vasanto C. -mocesi AC, moceceti (sic) B. -so parivasa vasanto C. -nisinno ti C, nisinno hotiti AB.

Páchtiya, 10.— 2. 1, appamarumpá, suddhamarumpá, yebho marumpa, all the MSS. Comp. Dipayamsa 19, 2. -omakac° ABD, unakac° C .- 2, In the cases of "pathaviva vematiko" and "po apathavisaññi," C has, respectively, "apattiyassa" (sie), and, "apatti pacittiyassa."

Table of Contents.—padasevyaya AB, padaso sevya C. -Correct, to duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents after Pac. 20.

Pacittiva, 11.- 1, adhivatta ABC; comp. Mahavagga I. 20. 5, etc. - 2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C. -pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahavagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings. -milakkhu AB, milakkho C. Read, pilakkho .- 2, In the cases of "bije vematiko" and "bije abo," C has, respectively, "apatti pācittiyassa," and, "anāpatti pācittiyassa."

Pacirriva, 12.- 2; 3, vihetheti, vihedheti, vihedheti C .- 3. 3, gilâno và AB, gilâno CD.

Pácirriva, 13.- 1, bhikkhu ujjbápenti, bhikkhu ujjbápetha, bhikkhum ujjhapessatha A, bhikkhû ujjho B, bhikkhum ujjho C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtam blikkhû ujjhapentiti chandaya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiadini vadanta tam åyasmantam tehi bhikkhûhi avajânåpenti avaññåya olokâpenti lâmakato vâ cintăpentîti attho, . . . ojjhâpentîti pi patho, nyam ev' attho.- 2, bhikkhu vihesantiti ("titi A) AB, bho sossantiti C.

Pacittiva, 14.- 1. 1, okapento A, otapento B, otapenta C. Buddh, : kāyam otāpento 'ti mañeapithādisu misinnā

bâlâtapena kâyam otâpentâ. - 2, After attha mâse AB insert vasitum. -tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word. - 2. 1. Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Pratimoksha, p. 86): masarako 'ti mañcapade vijjhitvå tattha attanivo pavesetvå kato. bundikābaddho 'ti attanihi mancapāde dasāpetvā pallankasamkhepena kato. kulirapådako 'ti assamendakådinam pådasadisehi pådehi kate yo vå pana koci vankapådako ayam vuecati kuliyapadako, ahaccapadako 'ti, ayam pana ahaccapadako nāma majjho (read, mañco) ange vijjhitvā kato botiti evam payato (read, parato) pâliyam yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmā ataniyo vijihitvā tatthu pādasikham (read, pādasikham) pavesetvá upari ánim datvá katamañco áhaccapádako 'ti veditabbo, pithe pi es' eva navo. - Instead of samvedhetva (pavedhetva D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samvethetva. Comp. Minaveff's edition of the Patimokkha, p. 86. -The MSS, read constantly balibodho. -santhatassa AB, santharakassa C.- 2, Buddh.; cimilika nāma sudhādīparikammakatāva bhūmiyā vannānurakkhanattham katā hoti, tam hettha pattharitvā upari katasārakam pattharanti. uttarattharanam nama mancapithanam upari attharitabbakapaccattharanam. bhummattharanam nama bhûmiyam attharitabbâ katasârakâdivikati, tettikam (sic) năma tălapannehi vă văkehi vă katatatțikă, cammakhando nama sihabyagghadipitaracehacammadisu pi yam kiñci cammam; . . . phalakapitham nama phalakamayam pitham, athava phalakan c' eva darumayapithan ca .- 3, apuceham AB, pucehâ C, apucehîtva D.

Pacittiva, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihare va.— 3, apuecha (omitting gacchati) C.

Păcittiva, 16.- 2. 1, jânti nâma C.

Paciffixa, 17.—1 (beginning of the chapter), mahāvihāram AB, vihāram C.—paṭikacceva the MSS.—namu āvuso AB, handānānuvuso C.—āvuso AB, āmāvuso C—2. 1, (in the case of "gabbhe gahetvā pamukham nikkaddhati") āpatti pācittiyassa AB, āp' dukkaṭassa C.

Pacrutiva, 18.— 1, nippatitva AB, paripatitva C. nippatitva D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sīsusamghaṭṭāya AB, sīsusamghaṭṭāya D.

—paţâni dinnâ hoti AB, paţâni dinnâni honti C. Buddh.: paţâni dinnam hotiti mancapidhânam (sic) pâdasikhâsu âni dinno hoti.

PACITIVA, 19.— 1, lippāpesi, lippāpessati C, lepāpeti, lepāpessati AB. D has limpāpetabbo.— 1, 2, dvitticch AB, dvatt CD.— 2. 1, samantā ABD, sāmantā C.—paācapaţikam A, phaţikam B, patikam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

Pâctetta, 20.— 2. 1, jânan ti C. —añño v. t. âroceti C. —2, In the case of "sapp" vematiko," C has âp" pâcittiyassa. In the same MS. the following case ("sappâṇake app"," etc.)

is left out.

Pàctritta, 21.— 2, dhàtà AC, tathà B. Buddh.: bahusutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhàtā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.— 3. 1, Buddh.: bhapantau ti... bhapantam bhikkhunisangham.

Pâctrriya, 22.— 1, Cûlapantako, Cûlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapanth° and once, Culapann° C.—dhumâysti AC, dhumâhati B.—antarâpi dhâyati ABD, antaradhâyati pi C.

PACTITYA, 23.— 1, yam hi AB, ampi C.— 2, bhikkhuniyo dhammam des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniya dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.— 3. 2, ekatoupa-

sampannâya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannâya D.

Pacittiva, 26.— 1, patho AB, pattho CD. Comp. Suttavibh. Nissagg. VI. 1.—Buddh.: patibhāṇacittan ti attano patibhāṇana katacittam. so kira cîvaram rajitvā tassa majjhe nānāvaṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarūpam akāsi.—vutthapetvā C, samuṭṭhāpetvā D.—katan tam me bhante C.—After yathās haritvā (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvā; BC omit this word.—dhuttikā the MSS.; correct dhuttakā (in the repetition of these words).—
2. 1, In the case of "sibbāpeyya," AB have "āpatti pācittiyassa;" C, "āpatti dukkaṭassa."

Pactritya, 27.— 3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasappāde B, kukkuṭasampāte C. Boddh.: kukkuṭasampāto 'ti (read, 'sampādo 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va añūam gāmam gucchati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. tatrāyam vacanattho.

sampadanti etthä 'ti sampato. te sampadanti kukkuṭā. kukkuṭānam sampāto kukkuṭasampāto, athavā sampādo 'ti gamanam, kukkuṭānam sampāto ettha atthīti pi kukkuṭasampāto. kukkuṭasampāte iti pi pāṭho, tattha yassa gāmassa gehaechadanapiṭṭhito kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmassa gehaechadanapiṭṭhiyam patati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. vacanattho pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo.—dassitvā AB, dissitvā C.—Correct, passitvā?

Pâcittiya, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanâvam C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmim abhirûļhe AC, bhikkhû abh° B. —ṭhapetvå tiriyamtaraṇâya AB, th° °taraṇam C.

Páctriva, 29.— 1, Mahâkoṭṭhiko AB, 'ṭhito C. —atha te therâ A, atha th' B, atho kho th' C. —pacehindi AB, upacehinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripâcite vematiko" and "paripâcite aparipâcitasañāi" C has, "âpatti pâcittiyassa."

Páctriva, 32.— 7, Buddh.: nánáverajjake 'ti nánávidhehi annarajjehi ágate. nánáverajjake (corrected into nánáverañjake) iti pi pátho, ayam ev attho.— 8, kareyyámiti AB, káreyyási C.

Pacifitia, 33.—1, Buddh.: Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nämam, adhipaccaithena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati.—abbhātirekam AB, 'aṭir' C.—peyyā (perā B) paripūressantīti AB, supayyā paripurissantīti C.—peyyā paripurissantīti C.—bahukam B, bahutam A, mbahuttam C.—Only C has tassā rattiyā accayena; in the other MSS, these words are left out.—na paṭibalo C, paṭibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. I.— 4, bhattapacchāsam vikappetvā C, vikappetvā AB.

Pacitetya, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh.: kismi viya 'ti kidisam viya lajjanakam viya hotiti adhibbayo,— 2, abhihatum, the MSS, almost constantly.

Pacitriya, 35.— 1, na câham paţibalo AB, na câyam paţibâlo C.

PACIFITYA, 36.— 1. upanandi A, adhi BC.—upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), anado C. Buddhaghosa explains the word by janitaupanaho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.— 2. 2, In the case of "pavarite apavaritasaññ," C has apatti dukkaṭassa.

Pactitiva, 37.— 1. Buddh.; giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi aggasamajjo girissa vå aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame divase bhavissatīti nagare ghosanā kayiratī, nagarassa bahiddbā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchāyāya mahājanakāyo sannipati anekappakārāni ṭanākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam dassanattham pavattantī, tesam dassanattham mancātimance bandhandhi (sic).

PÅOTTIYA, 39.— 3. 1, mahimså vå sappi AB, mahisa vå s° C. Afterwards: mahimsåkhiram AB, mahisakhiram C. Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

Pácittiva, 40.— 1, Buddh.: catúsu paccayesu antamaso dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukúlam eva assá 'ti sabbapamsukúliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosátitakáníti ettha ayyávuccanti kálamkatá pitipitámahá (sic). vosátitakání vuccanti tesam attháya susánádísu chadditakání khádaniyabhojaniyáni. —therá AB, thero CD.

Pácittiva, 42.— 2. 2, Buddh.: kalisäsanam åropetiti kaliti kodho, tassa säsanam åropeti, kodhassa änam åropeti, kodhavasena thänanisajjädisu dosam dassetvä passatha bho imassa thänam nisajjam älokitam vilokitam khänu viya titthati, sumakho viya nisidati, makkato viya ito o' ito ca viloketiti evam amanāpavacanam vadati app eva nāma imināpi uppālho (sic) pakkameyyā 'ti.

Pácittiya, 43—. 1, dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, dapoyyassa C.

Pherttiya, 46.— 2, ussåriyittha AB, ussåd° C. D: ussarayitthà 'ti parihariyittha gharam yeva na gahetvà agamamañ 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.— 5, After cîvarakârasamayo C inserts gilânasamayo.— 6. 3, antarāgāmam AB, antarag° C.

PACITTIVA, 47.— 1. 1, câtumăsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB. C omits bhesajja.— 4, upanandimsu B. —âharissathā ti AB, bar° ti C twice.

Pâctriiva, 48.— 3. I, sarahattha AB, padahattha C. D: parahattha 'ti avudhahattha.

Pácrerrya, 50.- 2. 1, sarahatthá AB, padahattá C.

Pacittiva, 51.— 1, padhávino AB, pathávino C, pathávino 'ti addhíká D.

Pâcrerrya, 52.- 2, hasâdho AB, hâsâdho C constantly.

Pacittiva, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB; hàsadh C, hass D.— 2, goppake the MSS, constantly, —navaya CD, udake navaya AB.

Pacittiva, 56.— 1, upadhavimsu AB, padho C.— 3. 1,

apatti dukkatassa C in the case of "samadahapeyya."

Pacitriya, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontâ C.— 7. 3, After atireknddh° nh° C adds; sati karaniye udakam uddharetva nhâya (sie).

PACITTIYA, 58 .- 1, sahabhande C.

Păcrrrya, 60.— 1, hasâp° AB, băsâp° C, hassâp° D.— 2. 1, paţikam the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —âpatti dukkaţassa C în the case of "apanidhāpeyya."

Table of Contents.—toyañ ca AB, udakam C. —apaceuddhârakam ('raṇam B) sâmam apanidhena câ'ti AB, apaceuddhâracivaram civarapanidhânasikkhâpadam dasamam C.

Pacitriya, 61.— 2. 2, apatti pacittiyassa C in the cases of "pane vematiko" and "pane apanasaññi."

Pacittiyasa C in the cases of "sapp" vematiko" and "sapp" asappanakasaññi."

Păcirriya, 63.— 2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi."

PACITIVA, 64.— 1, árocchití AB, ároccsití C twice.—
2. 2, anápattí C in the last case.

PACITTIYA, 65.— 1, akkhini D, akkhini ABC. —mayam

ayyo AB, m° ayya C.

PACITITYA, 66.— 1. Buddh.: Paṭiyālokan ti sūriyālokassa (sie) paṭimukhapacchimadisan ti attho.—kammiyā AB, kammikā CD— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

PACITIYA, 67.- 1, apàyyo AB, ayyâ C. -esâyyo ABC.

PACITTIVA, 68.— 1, gandhab<sup>o</sup> the MSS, constantly. Comp. the Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32, —The words "supinakūpamā" and "yācitakūpamā" are transposed in ABC; in D yācitakūpamā comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

Pacittiva, 69.— 1, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— 2. 2, apatti pacittiyassa C in the second and third case.

Pâctriiva, 70.—1, cara pire ABC. D: carâ 'ti gacchapire 'ti para amâmaka. vinassâ 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passâma tattha gacchâ 'ti.—2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the third case.

In the Table or Contents C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads; unam samvidhā dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogātessā ti.

Pactrriva, 75.— 1, te pahāram pamuceitā AB, te pahārasammucitā C; D: te pahārasamuceitā rodantīti te pahāraparicitā pubbe pi laddham (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāram dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti. tattha pahārassa bhitā ti attho.

Pacitrixa, 78 .- 2. 1, titthitum C, titthatum AB.

Pacittiyassa, åpatti dukkatassa C in the second and third case respectively.

Pacritiva, 80.—1, karonto AB, karonta C.—kassa AB, kissa C.—2. 1, Instead of "na kareyya 'ti." we probably ought to read "na kariyeyya 'ti."—2, ap dukkatassa C in the third case.

Pācittīvā, 81. —1, yathāsaņhatam С.— 2. 2, karontam AB, karotassa С.

Pâcurrya, 82.— 1. acchâdessâmîti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchâdessâmâ 'ti.—onojethâvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjethanodethâvuso C.— 2. 2, âpatti dukkaṭassa C in the third case.

Pacteura, 83.— 1. 1, ayyanam vähassa AB, a° vähasä C. D: ayyanam väväsä ti ayyanam käranä tehi janäpitattä jänämiti vuttam hoti. In the Theragatha collection (Dakanipäta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yam sannam alabhim tadä, tassa sannaya vähasä patto me äsavakkhayo.— 3, Buddh.: hatthisummaddam . . . ranno antepure hatthisummaddan ti pi pätho.

Pacittiva, 84.— 3, sace bhane bho ago C.

PACITTIYA, 85 .- 1, After itthikatham AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahâvagga, V. 6. 3.—sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C.—nânattak<sup>2</sup> ABC.— 2, bhikkhû (before acchindinsu) îs omitted în AB.— 2-5, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchă C constantly.

Păcrrriva, 86.— 2. 2. D: araņike 'ti araņidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vāsijate udakapuāchaniyā ("pucchaniyā B) AB, vāsiddhandake jate bijane udakamanjaniyā C.

Buddhaghosa has no note.

PACITTIXA, 87.— 1, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C.—The spelling attaniyâ prevails in the MSS.

PACTITIVA, 88 .- 2. 1, potakit AB, pothakit C.

Pactitiva, 89.— 2, sammañcamano, sammañcasi C.— After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. — koṭho AB, koṭho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikoṭṭo, comp. Childers s.v. koṭṭo, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kuṭṭa. D: seyyathâpi purâṇâsikoṭṭhâ ta (sic) yathâ nāma purāṇacammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vittatam karissâmîti ito c' ito ca samameha vikadhati evam so pi ham (taṃ?) nisîdanam, tena taṃ bhagavâ evam âha. —nisîdasam vidatthi A, nisîdassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nisîdasa vidatthi B.

PACITTIYA, 90 .- paticchâdi, the MSS.

Pacittiva, 92.—2. 2, patilabhitva AB, pamanatikkantam C.
Tante or Contents: antepurañ ca ratanam anapuccha
sucigharam mancam tulena onaddham sadasam kanducchadakam vassikasatakañ ceva sugatacivarakarakam C.

Păținesaniva, I.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva aggahesîti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhenti ("dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— 2. 3, sâmanerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâțid. 3. 4. 3.

Pâţidesaniya, 2, - 2. 1, yathâsamânupajjhâyatâ is omitted

in AB.— 3, sâmane C, sâmanerâ AB.

PATIDESANIYA, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâțid. 1. 2. 3.

PATIDESANIYA, 4.— 2. pindâya pavisitum AB, pe caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of arocesi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read aroceti.

SERUIVA, I.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvå, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

Sekhiva, 5.—kiļāpentā and kiļāpento the MSS. Thus we find also olokentā and olokento, Sekh. 7, etc.

Sekhiya, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakâyam prevails.

Sekhiya, 28. - atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

Sekhiya, 30.—dhupikatam, dhupikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam C. Comp. chap. 35.—samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Comp. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

Sekhiya, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

Sekhiya, 33. —aññassa bhâjane AB, aññasmim bhojane C. Sekhiya, 35. —dhâpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhâpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

Sekhiya, 42. -sabbahatthan ti D.

Sekhiya, 46. —gilânassa phalâphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhañge C.

Sekhiya, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

Sekhiya, 56. —patiggahetvá vá niharitvá vá (niharahitvá A) chaddeti AB, nitaretvá vá chadeti (omitting pato vá) C. Buddh.: patiggahe vá 'ti patiggahena paticchantánnap patiggahe chaddeti. niharitvá 'ti bahi niharitvá chaddeti.

Sekhiya, 59. —paharani P Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhanappadipika (v. 385) has, sattham paharanam.

Sekhiya, 61, 62. -akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. -veyham C.

Sекніта, 64.—antamaso chamâya pi nisinnassa AB, vodhâyam pi nipannassa C.

Sekriya, 66. —vîvaretvâ C, vîvarâpetvâ AB.

Sekhiya, 67. —vivaritvá C, vivarápetvá AB.

Sekhiya, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. U constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassa 'ti candalassa. —idam camarikatan ti (°natan ti B) AB, idan ca parigatan ti C. D: sabbam

idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatiti sabbo aram (sic, read ayam) loko samkaram gato nimmariyado ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pâṇino 'ti aññe pi sattâ pacanti c' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ca tvañ c' eva raja ca. —amanapa ABC twice.

Sekurya, 71.—gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

## BHIKKHUNİVIBHAÑGA.

Pārāj. 1.— 1 et seqq. The MSS always vary between Sundarīnandā and Sundarinandā; the former spelling prevails.—D; nikuţe ti konasadisam katvā dassite gambhīre. Comp. Sansk. utkuţa.—yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahāvagga, VIII. 1. 3.— 1 (immediately before the words of the sīkkhāpada) appasannānam vā p° p° vā bhiyyobhāvāya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhanga, Pār. I. 5. II.— 2. 1, samanāāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pār. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

PARAJ. 3.— 1, gandhabādhipubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.— 2. 1, và ditthim appat<sup>3</sup> B.

Pânăr, 4.— 1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B.—dinno (bufore na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchiņsu. Bhikkhuvibh. Pāc. XII. I. I: jāro na jāro 'ti bhandiņsu.

Samehav. 1.— 2. 1, samghadisesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS, read constantly samghadiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhanga.

Samghāb. 4.— 2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattaminam D.

Samonan, 7. -abhirammayye AB constantly.

Samunado. 8.— 2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccakata, parajika vuccati (see also Minayeff

Pråt. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a påråjika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a samghådisesa offence. I think we must read paråjitå.

Samgnan. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: samghamhá nissáriyanti. Samgnan. 10.— 1, vebhassiyá AB, vebhayiyá D, vebhassá Minnyeff Prátim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

Finishing clause of the Samghadisesa division.—añño và añño và apajjati the two MSS. I have written apajjitvà, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhañga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Parajika division.—cinquamanattaya bhikkhuniya AB. I have written cinnamanatta bhikkhuni; see vol. iii. p. 186.

Nissaggiya, 2.— 1, imā bh° B (after "lūkhaeivarā"), imāpi bh° A.

Nissaguiva, 3.—1, parivaţţetvâ, parivaţţitam AB constantly.
—saṃgharitvâ AB. I have written saṃharitvâ. Comp. Mahavagga, L 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

Nissaggiva, 4.— 1, puna åharissåma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS, read puna ådiyissåma.

Nissaggiva, 5 .- 2, payoge payoge do AB.

Nissaggiya, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idam nama dhammakiocam karissama yam sakkotha tam detha 'ti evam paresam chandan ca rucin ca uppadetva gahitaparikkharass' etam adhivacanam.—samgharitva the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

Nissaggiya, 7.— 1, samgharitvà A, samghakaritvà B. The same in Nissaggiya, 8.

Nissaggiva, 10.— 1. pathà A, matthà B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278.—undriyati, undriyatiti AB, udriyatiti D. Comp. Mahavagga, III. 8. 1.—saṃgharitva AB. parikkhāraṃ (before adaṃsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11 .- 1, patha AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddittha kho ayyayo timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma 'ti ettha Mahavibhange civaravaggato dhovanan ca patiggahanan ca 'ti dve sikkhapadani apanetva akalacivaran kalacivaran ti adhitthahitva bhajitasikkhapadena ca parivattetvå acchinnacivarena ca pathamavaggo püretabbo, puna elakalomavaggassa ädito satta sikkhāpadāni apanetvā satta aññatitthikāni (read añňadatthikāni?) pakkhipitvā dutiyavaggo pūretabbo, tatiyavaggato pathamapattam vassikasātikam araññakasikkhāpadan ti imāni tīņi apanetvā pattasannicayagarupāpuranalahupāpuranasikkhāpadahi vaggo pūretabbo 'ti.

Pacierra, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhinam B.—Comp. Jataka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB.—2. 3, capalas°

D. câbal AB.

Paciffixa, 4 .- 2, pithamayam A. Deest in B.

Paciffixa, 6.— 1, upatițihită A, upatițihitvâ B, upațihahitvâ D.

Pacteriya, 8.- 2. 2, avalance AB.

Pacterra, 10.- 2. 2, vådanti AB.

Pâcrerrya, 11—2. 1, The MSS, have oggate as in Bhikkhuv. Pâc. XXII, 2. 1.

Paerriya, 14.— 1. jappeti AB. jappati?— 2. 1, anao ac dutiyikam pi bh AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

Pacierrya, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam patthapesum we ought to read most

probably, niccabhattam paecho (pattho).

Pâctriva, 19.— 1, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî.
—tâ mam A, tâ pi B.—sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.— 2. 2, pittivisayena AB.—manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

Pacittiva, 21.— 1, Comp. Mahavagga VIII, 15, 10. Read in the Mahavagga, cinnena instead of cinne (cikkens, the Berlin MS.). —ubho attha AB. Correct, ubho anta

(Mahav. I.c.).

Pacittiva, 22.— 1, udakasāţikā (udakāsāţikā B) pana bh° k° AB. Correct udakasāţikam p° bh° k°; comp. Minayeff Prât. p. 106.

Pácrenya, 23 .- 2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

Paciffiya, 24.— 1, ciram nikkhittäni A, civaravase n° B.— 2. 3, pancamam divasam D, p° d° vå AB.

Pacittiva, 25.—1, civaram samkamaniyam AB, civara-samk D, Minayeff.—2, civaram s AB constantly.

Pâciriixa, 27.— 2. 1, Instead of imam co bhâjeyyâ 'ti I propose to read, idam co bhâjiyeyyâ 'ti.

Pâctriva, 28.— 1, pathà A, matthà B.

Paciffixa, 30.— 2. 1, Instead of uddhareyya 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyya 'ti. Comp. XXVII. 2. 1.

Pácittiva, 32.— 2. 3, vavattánam AB, vavatthánam D.

Păcittiva, 33.— 1, pathâ AB.

Pacuriya, 34.— 2. 1, Read, anteväsinim vä. —anupasampannam vä deest in B.

Pacritiva, 35.— 1, atha kho så Bhaddå Kâp° AB.—In the passage repeated from XXXIII. 1 the MSS. read, Bhaddåpi K° bahussutå yeva hoti.

Pacterra, 39.— 1, ea maddantâ AB. I have written sammaddantâ; see Mahâvagga, III. 1. 2.

Pactitiva, 40.— 1, ahuntarika AB. ahundarika ti sambadha D. Comp. Mahavagga, L. 53. 1.—andhukaranam AB instead of andhakara na. Comp. Mahavagga Le.

Pacritiva, 42.- 2. 2, vale bhinditvà A, v° chinditvà B.

Pactutiva, 43.— 1. yā tā bho appicebā . . . vipo katham hi nāma (deest chabbaggiyā) bhikkhuniyo AB.— 2. 1. ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D: ujjuvujjave ti yattakam patthena ancitam hoti tasmī takkamhi vedhīte ekā apatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappāsavicinanam adī katvā sabbapayogesu hatthavaragaņanāya dukkatam.

Pácrriya, 45.— 2. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyyahi B.

Pácittiva, 48.—1, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A. Pácittiva, 49, 50.—2. 1, tír vijjam năma AB. I have written tír vijjā nāma.

Pácittiva, 51.— 3, mayañ camha A, mayhañ camha B. I have written mayañ ca.— 4. 1, okkamantiya A, okkamentiya B.

Pacuriya, 52.— 1, mahatarā AB. Read, aññatarā?—saṃharatīti, saṃhato AB. D: saṃghariti saṃkāmesi. saṃghagato ti sa[m]kām[i]to.—kasāvato AB. D: kasāvato ti nhāpitā kāsāvam nivāsetvā kammam karonti, tam sandhā-yāhamsu.

PACITIYA, 54.- 1, apațibalo A, pațibalo B. Comp.

page S1.

Paciffiya, 57.— 2. 2, pariyesitva dutiyikam bhikkhunim na (bhikkhuninam B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitva na labhatiti bhikkhum na labhati.

Paciffitya, 58 .- 1, yam pi AB. I have written yam hi.

Comp. Bhikkhuvibhanga, Påc. XXIII. 1.

Расстича, 60.—1; 2. 1, radhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108

reads ruhitum.

Pâtrriya, 61.— 1, manussâ . . . vip<sup>2</sup>: katham hi nâma ayyâ bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyâ is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

Pacietiya, 62.— 2. 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

Pācītītva, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamādānam ("avitikkamitabbasamādānam") D.

Pácrriva, 69.— 2. I, upatthápeyya AB, upatthábeyya D. Pácrriva, 75.— 1, paricehindítabbá AB. D: yañ o' ettha

samghena paricchitabbà 'ti vuttam tassà upuparikkhitabbà 'ti attho.

PACITIYA, 76.— 1. paricehindityā AB. D: yam pan' ettha paricehityā 'ti vuttam tassa upaparīkkhityā 'ti attho.

Pacitriya, 78.— 1: 2, sace me tvam AB constantly.

Read, sace mam tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110).

Pacittiva, 70.—sokāvāsam, sokāvāsā AB; sokāvasam Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti samketam katvā agacchamānā purisānam anto sokam pavesetīti sokavassā . . .; sokam āvīsati iti yam āvīsati av assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

Pacterra, 81. —pârivâsiyachandadânena D. Comp. Mahâ-

vagga, H. 36, 4.

Pacitriya, 82.— 1, sammati AB, samati ("vassanokaso na ppahoti") D.

Pacittiya, 83. -The MSS, vary between ekavassam and

ekam vassam.

Pácittiva, 86.— 1, paţimuñjitvâ AB. Comp. paţimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakirîsû ti D.— 2. 1, saṃghânim nâma AB.

Páctrtiva, 89. —piñákena, piñákena, piñánena, viñá-

nena AB.

Pacittiva, 96.— 1, tanûtaro A, thanutarâ B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

Buddhamma 'ti ettha sabban' eva bhikkhuninam khuddakesu chanavuti bhikkhunam dvenavutiti aṭṭhāsitisatasikkhāpadāni, tato sakalam bhikkhunivaggam paramparabhojanam anatiritabhojanam anatiritabhojanam anatirittena abhihaṭṭhum pavāraṇam paṇitabhojanaviññattim acelakasikkhāpadam duṭṭhullapaṭicehādanam ûnavisativassūpasampādanam mātugāmena saddhim samvidhāya addhānagamanam rājantepurapavesanam santam bhikkhum anāpucehā vikāle gāmapavesanam nisidanam vassikasāṭikan ti imāni dvāvīsatisikkhāpadāni apanetvā aesāni sataū ca chasaṭṭhi ca sikkhāpadāni pātimokkhuddesamaggena uddiṭṭhāni hontīti veditabbāni.

Patidesantya, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattam AB, instead of nibbattam.



END OF VOL. IV.



Nie Autin

"A book that is shut is but a block"

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book clean and moving.

E. S., SAR, N. CCLES.

